

PA 2095

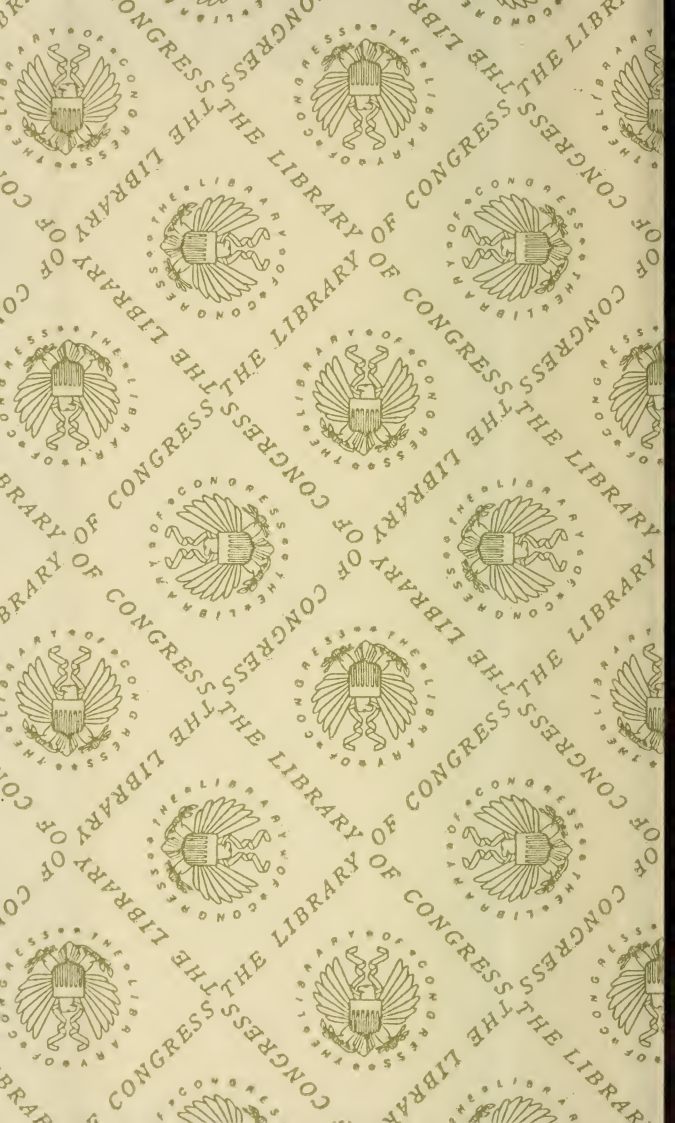
.L5

1839

LIBRARY OF CONGRESS



00003860449







[George Long's Stereotype Edition.]

C328
402

EPITOME

HISTORIÆ SACRÆ,

Charles François Lhomond
AUCTORE L'HOMOND. "

EDITIO NOVA.

QUAM PROSODIÆ SIGNIS, NOVAQUE VOCUM
OMNIUM INTERPRETATIONE,

ADORNAVIT

GEORGIUS IRONSIDE, A. M.

EDITIO VIGINTI.

QUAM CORREXIT ET EMENDAVIT.

THOMAS S. JOY,

Litterarum Latinarum et Græcarum, &c. Doctor.

CORRECTED, ENLARGED AND IMPROVED

NOVI-EBORACI:

PUBLISHED BY GEORGE LONG, 97 FULTON-ST.

1839.

PA2095

.L5

18 39

3777

ADVERTISEMENT.

THE utility of the following Epitome has been already so far tested by experience, not only in France, where it was first produced, but in this country, that it stands in need of no eulogium. It has justly superseded the *Selectæ e veteri Testamento* of M. Rollin in easiness and classical latinity; and its neatness, brevity, and perspicuity, atone for the prolixity of the other.

The difficulty and necessity of initiating boys into a correct acquaintance with *Syntax* and the *parts of speech*, have been long and justly appreciated by teachers, and those who have the interest of their pupils in view, cannot help being pleased with the ready assistance afforded them by the arrangement of this little book.

At the commencement of their studies, boys find great labour and difficulty in searching for the proper words in their dictionaries; and parents have often and with reason complained of the destruction thus occasioned in books which cost so dear.

To obviate this, and to enable the pupil to become more easily acquainted with words, the Editor has been induced to add to the present edition a little *Dictionary* or *Vocabulary*, containing such words only as occur in the Epitome, and giving the etymology, as far as he judged necessary for beginners.

In the course of his teaching, the Editor has found that a considerable difficulty is experienc-

ed in the prosodial reading, or just pronunciation of the words according as the syllables are long or short. To correct this, as far as the nature of the work would admit, he has, in the text, marked, generally, the long syllables with their proper mark, and in the dictionary the long and short syllables are designated. By a strict attention to these at first boys will become so habituated to read according to quantity, that little difficulty on that subject will afterwards occur.

From the general circulation into which this interesting little volume had got, six large editions having been published in about seven years, the proprietor determined to have it *stereotyped*. Previous, however, to his entering on so expensive an undertaking, and anxious that the work should be rendered as correct as possible, the text, as well as the vocabulary, have been carefully revised not only by the author, but also by Mr. Thomas S. Joy, an eminent classical teacher in this city ; and he has reason to hope that by their care and assiduity no error of consequence can have remained unnoticed. Still, however, if the preceptor of any of our academies, grammar schools, or private seminaries, or any other literary gentleman should discover any inaccuracy and be pleased to communicate the same to the proprietor, his attention will be thankfully acknowledged, and the mistake rectified without delay.

New-York, 30th of July, 1825.

Epitome

HISTORIÆ SACRÆ.

1. *God creates the world in six days : in the year 4004 before Jesus Christ.*

DEUS creāvit cœlum et terram intrā sex dies.

Primo die fēcit lucem. Secundo die fēcit firmamentum, quod vocāvit cœlum.

Tertio die coēgit aquas in ūnum locum et eduxit è terrā plantas et arbores.

Quarto die fēcit sōlem et lūnam, et stellas.

Quinto die aves quæ volitant in aere, et pisces qui natant in aquis.

Sexto die fēcit omnia animantia, postrēmò hominem; et quīēvit die septimo.

2. *God makes the body of Adam of the clay of the Earth.*

Deus finxit corpus hominis è līmo terræ: dedit illi animam viventem: fēcit illud ad similitudinem suam, et nomināvit illum Adānum.

Deindè immisit sopōrem in Adānum, et detraxit ūnam è costis ēius dormientis.

Ex eâ formāvit mulierem quam dedit sociam Adāmo, sicque instituit matrimonium.

Nōmen Primæ mulieris fuit Eva.

3. *God places man in Paradise.*

Deus posuit Adāmum et Evam in horto amœnissimo, qui solet appellāri Paradīsus terrestris.

Ingens fluvius irrigābat hortum : erant ibi omnes arbores jucundæ aspectu, et fructus gustu suāves. Inter eas arbor scientiæ boni et mali.

Deus dixit homini : *Utere fructibus omnium arborum paradisi, præter fructum arboris scientiæ boni et mali : nam si comedas illum fructum, moriēris.*

4. *The disobedience of Adam and Eve.*

Serpens, qui erat callidissimum omnium animalium, dixit mulieri ; *Cur non comedis fructum istius arboris ?*

Mulier respondit : *Deus id prohibuit. Si tetigerimus illum, moriēmur.*

Minimè, inquit serpens : non moriemini : sed eritis similes Deo, scientes bonum et malum.

Mulier decepta his verbis decerpsit fructum et comēdit : deindè obtulit viro, qui pariter comēdit.

5. *Adam and Eve hide and excuse themselves.*

Adāmus, fugiens conspectum Dei, se abscondit. Deus vocāvit illum : *Adāme, Adāme.*

Qui respondit ; *Timui conspectum tuum, et abscondi me.*

Cur times, inquit Deus, nisi quia comedisti fructum vetitum ?

Adāmus respondit : *Mulier, quam dedisti mihi sociam, porrexit mihi fructum istum, ut ederem.*

Dominus dixit mulieri ; *Cur fecisti hoc ?* Quæ respondit : *Serpens me decēpit.*

6. *The curse of the serpent : and the Saviour promised.*

Dominus dixit serpenti, *Quia decepisti mulierem, eris odiōsus et execrālus inter omnia animantia : reptābis super pectus, et comedes terram.*

Inimicitiae erunt inter te et mulierem : ipsa olim conteret caput tuum.

Dixit etiam mulieri : *Afficiam te multis malis ; paries liberos in dolōre, et eris in potestāte viri.*

7. *Adam and Eve driven from Paradise.*

Deindè Deus dixit Adāmo ; *Quia gessisti mōrem uxōri tuæ habēbis terram infestam : ea fundet tibi spīnas et carduos.*

Quæres ex eā victum cum multo labōre, dōnec abeas in terram è quā ortus es.

Tūm ejēcit Adāmum et Evam ex horto, ut ille coleret terram ; et collocāvit Angelum. qui præ-

ferēbat manu gladium igneum, ut custodiret adi-
tum paradisi.

8. Cain and Abel.

Adāmus habuit multos liberos, inter quos Cainus
et Abel numerantur : hic fuit pastor, ille agricola.

Uterque obtulit dōna Domino, Caīnus quidem
fructus terræ, Abel autem oves egregias.

Dōna Abēlis placuerunt Deo, non autem dōna
Caīni ; quod Caīnus ægrè tulit.

Dominus dixit Caīno : *Cur invides frātri ? si
rectè facies, recipies mercēdem ; sin autem malè
lues pœnam peccāti.*

9. Cain kills Abel.

Caīnus non paruit Deo monenti : dissimulans
īram, dixit frātri suo : *Age, eāmus deambulātum.*

Itaque unā ambo abiērunt foràs, et quū es-
sent in agro, Caīnus irruit in Abēlem, et interfē-
cit illum.

Deus dixit Caīno : *Ubi est tuus frāter ?* Caīnus
respondit : *Nescio ; num ego sum custos frātris
mei.*

10. Cain punished.

Deus dixit Caīno : *Caīne, quid fecisti ? sanguis
frātris tui, quem ipse fudisti manu tuâ clāmat
ad me.*

*Infesta tibi erit terra, quæ bibit sanguinem Abē-
lis : quūm colueris eam longo et dūro labōre, nul-
los feret fructus : eris vagus in orbe terrārum.*

Caīnus, despērans veniam, fūgit.

11. *The building of the Ark.*

Postquam numerus hominum crēvit, omnia vi-
tia invaluēre. Quāre offensus Deus statuit per-
dere hominum genus diluvio.

Attaman pepercit Noēmo et liberis ējus, quia
colēbant virtūtem.

Noēmus admonitus à Deo exstruxit ingentem
arcam in modum nāvis : linīvit eam bitumine, et
in eam induxit par ūnum omnium avium et ani-
mantium.

12. *The deluge ; in the year 2348 before Christ.*

Postquam Noēmus ipse ingressus est arcam
cum conjuge, tribus filiis et totidem nuribus,
aquæ maris et omnium fontium erupērunt.

Simul pluvia ingens cecidit per quadraginta
dies et totidem noctes.

Aqua operuit universam terram, ità ut superā-
ret quindecim cubitis altissimos montes.

Omnia absumpta sunt diluvio : arca aūtem sub-
levāta aquis fluitābat in alto.

13. *The end of the deluge.*

Deus immisit ventum vehementem, et sensim aquæ imminūtæ sunt.

Tandem mense undecimo post quàm diluvium cœperat, Noëmus aperuit fenestram arcæ, et emisit corvum, qui non est reversus.

Deindè emisit columbam : quùm ea non invenisset locum ubi poneret pedem, reversa est ad Noëmum, qui extendit manum, et intulit eam in arcam.

Columba rursùm emissa attulit in ore suo ramum olivæ virentis, quo fīnis diluvii significabatur.

14. *Noah goes out of the Ark.*

Noëmus egressus est ex arcâ, postquàm ibi inclūsus fuerat per annum tōtum ipse et familia ejus : eduxit secum aves cæteraque animantia.

Tum erexit altāre, et obtulit sacrificium Domino. Deus dixit illi : *Non delēbo deinceps genus hominum : pōnam arcum meum in nubibus, et erit signum fæderis quod facio vobiscum.*

Quùm obduxero nūbes cælo, arcus meus apparēbit, et recordābor fæderis mei, nec unquam diluvium erit ad perdendum orbem terrārum.

15. *The Corruption of Mankind.*

Omnes gentes propagatæ sunt à filiis Noëmi

Sēmus incoluit Asiam, Chāmus Africam Japhētus Eurōpam.

Pœna diluvii non deterruit homines à vitiis, sed brevi facti sunt pejores quàm priùs.

Oblīti sunt Dei creatōris : adorābant sōlem, et lūnam ; non verebantur parentes ; dicēbant mendacium : faciēbant fraūdem, furtum, homicīdium : ūno verbo, se contaminābant omnibus flagitiis.

16. *Call of Abraham, in the year 1921, before J. C.*

Quīdam tamen sancti viri coluērunt vērā religionem et virtūtem, inter quos fuit Abrahāmus è genere Sēmi.

Deus fēcit fœdus cum illo his verbis : *Exi è domo paternâ, desere patriam, et pete regiōnem quam datūrus sum posteris tuis : augēbo te prōle numerosâ ; eris pater multārum gentium, ac per te omnes orbis natiōnes ērunt bonis cumulātæ. Aspice cælum : dinumera stellas, si potes, tua progenies eas æquābit numero.*

17. *Isaac born.*

Abrahāmus jam senuerat, et Sāra ejus uxor erat sterilis.

Quibus tamen Deus promīsit filium ex eis nasciturum.

Habēbis, inquit, filium ex Sārâ conjuge tuâ.

Quod audiens Sāra rīsīt nec statim adhibuit

fidem promissis Dei, et idcirco reprehensa est à Deo.

Abrahāmus autem credidit Deo pollicenti.

Et vērò ūno post anno filius nātus est Abrahāmo, qui vocāvit eum Isaācum.

18. *Abraham prepares to sacrifice his Son.*

Postquam Isaācus adolēvit. Deus tentans fidem Abrahāmi dixit illi ; *Abrahāme, tolle filium tuum unicum quem amas, et immola eum mihi in monte quem ostendam tibi.*

Abrahāmus non dubitāvit parēre Deo jubenti : imposuit ligna Isaāco ; ipse vērò portābat ignem et gladium.

Quū iter facerent simul, Isaācus dixit patri : *Mi pater, ecce ligna et ignis ; sed ubinam est hostia immolanda ?* Cui Abrahāmus : *Deus,* inquit, *sibi providēbit hostiam, fili mi.*

19. *Abraham's hand arrested.*

Ubi pervenērunt ambo in locum designātum, Abrahāmus extruxit āram, disposuit ligna, alligāvit Isaācum super struem lignōrum, deindē arripuit gladium.

Tūm Angelus clamāvit de cœlo : *Abrahāme, contine manum tuam ; ne noceas puero : jam fides tua mihi perspecta est, quū non peperceris filio tuo*

unico : et ego favēbo tibi ; remunerābo splendide fidem tuam.

Abrahāmus respexit, et vīdit arietem hærentem cornibus inter vepres, quem immolāvit loco filii.

20. *Eliezer, Abraham's servant, goes in search of a wife for Isaac.*

Postea Abrahāmus misit servum suum Eliezerem ad cognātos suos qui erant in Mesopotamiā, ut indè adduceret uxōrem filio suo Isaāco.

Eliezer sumpsit decem camēlos domini sui, et profectus est, portans sēcum munera magnifica, quibus donāret puellam destinātam Isaāco et ejus parentes.

Ubi pervēnit in Mesopotamiam, constitit cum camēlis propè puteum aquæ ad vesperum, quo tempore mulieres solēbant convenīre ad hauriendam aquam.

21. *Eliezer consults God on the subject.*

Eliezer orāvit Deum his verbis : *Domine Deus Abrahāmi, fac ut puella quæ dabit pōtum mihi petenti, ea sit quam Isaāco destinās.*

Ecce statim Rebecca virgo eximiā pulchritudine prodiit gerens urnam humeris ; quæ descendit ad puteum, et implēvit urnam.

Tunc Eliezer egressus obviām puellæ : *Da,*

inquit, pōtum mihi. Cui Rebecca : *Bibe*, ait, domine mi ; et simul demisit urnam.

Quùm ille bibisset, Rebecca obtulit etiam aquam camēlis. Hoc indicio cognōvit Eliezer, quod scīre cupiēbat.

22. *Eliezer inquires of Rebecca concerning her family.*

Eliezer protulit inaūres aureas et armillas, quas dedit Rebeccæ : tūm interrogāvit illam cuius esset filia, nūm in domo patris esset locus ad commorandum.

Cui Rebecca respondit : *Ego sum filia Bathuelis : avus meus est frāter Abrahāmi ; est domi locus ad commorandum amplissimus ; est etiam plurimūm fæni et plearum ad ūsum camelōrum.*

Quod audiens Eliezer ēgit gratias Deo, qui tribuisset iter prosperum sibi.

23. *Eliezer received at the house of Bathuel.*

Rebecca properāvit domum et narrāvit mātři suæ ea quæ sibi contigerant.

Labānus frāter Rebeccæ, quùm audivisset sorōrem narrantem, adīvit hominem qui stābat ad fontem cum camēlis, et compellans eum : *ingere, inquit, domine mi ; cur stas foris ? parāv hospitium tibi, et locum camēlis.*

Deinde duxit eum domum, eique cibum apposuit

24. *The consent of Rebecca.*

Continuò Eliezer exposuit parentibus Rebeccæ causam itineris suscepti, rogāvitque ut annuerent postulatiōni suæ.

Qui respondērunt : *Ità voluntas Dei fert ; nec possumus Deo obsistere. En Rebecca, proficiscātur tēcum, nuptūra Isaāco.*

Tūm Eliezer deprompsit vāsa aurea et argentea, vestesque pretiōsas, quas dedit Rebeccæ ; obtulit etiam munera mātři ejus et frātři et iniērunt convīvium.

25. *Rebecca departs.*

Postridiè Eliezer surgens mănè, dixit parentibus Rebeccæ : *Herus meus me expectat ; dimittite me ut redeam ad illum.*

Qui respondērunt : *Vocēmus puellam et percontēmur ejus sententiam.*

Quūm Rebecca venisset, sciscitāti sunt an vellet discedere cum homine ? *Volo*, inquit illa.

Dimisērunt ergò Rebeccam et nutrīcem illius, precantes ei omnia prospera.

26. *Marriage of Isaac ; in the year 1856 before J. C.*

Isaācus fortè tunc deambulābat rūre, vīdit ca-

mēlos venientes. Simul Rebecca conspicāta virum deambulantem, desiluit è camēlo, et interrogāvit Eliezerem; *Quis est ille vir?*

Eliezer respondit: *ipse est herus meus.* Illa statim operuit se pallio.

Eliezer narrāvit Isaāco omnia quæ fecerat.

Isaācus introduxit Rebeccam in tabernaculum mātis suæ, et lenītus est dolor quem capiēbat ex morte mātis.

27. *Esau sells his birth-right.*

Rebecca edidit ūno partu duos filios, Esaūm et Jacōbum. Qui prior editus est pilōsus erat, alter vērò lēnis; ille fuit venātor strenuus, hic autem placidus et simplex moribus.

Quādam die, quū Jacōbus sibi paravisset pulmentum ex lentibus, vēnit Esaūs fessus de viā, et dixit fratri: *Da mihi hoc pulmentum; nam redeo rūre examinātus lassitudine.*

Cui Jacōbus: *Dabo, si concēdas mihi jus primogeniti.*

Faciam libenter, inquit Esaūs, *Jūra ergò,* ait Jacōbus.

Esaūs jurāvit et vendidit jus suum.

28. *Isaac sends Esau a hunting.*

Isaācus, qui delectabātur venatiōne amābat Esaūm: Jacōbus vērò erat carior Rebeccæ.

Quùm Isaācus, jam senuisset, et factus esset cæcus vocāvit Esaüm : *Sumito, inquit, pharetram, arcum et sagittas : affer mihi et para de venatiōne pulmentum, ut comedam, et apprecer tibi fausta omnia, antequàm moriar.*

Esaüs itaque profectus est venātum.

29. *Rebecca's advice to Jacob.*

Rebecca audierat Isaācum loquentem ; vocāvit Jacobum, et : *Afferto, inquit, mihi duos hædos opīmos : conficiam pulmentum, quo pater tuus valdè delectātur ; appōnes ei cibum, et bene precabitur tibi.*

Jacōbus respondit : *Ego non aūsim id facere, mūter : Esaüs est pilōsus ; ego sum lēnis ; pater me attrectaverit, succensēbit mihi ; itā indignatio patris et damnum mihi evenient pro ējus benevolentia.*

30. *Rebecca prepares food for Isaac.*

Rebecca institit : *Ne timeas, inquit, fili mi. Si quid adversi indè sequātur, id tōtū sūmo mihi. Tu vērò ne dubites facere quod jussus es.*

Itaque Jacōbus abiit et attulit mātī duos hædos : illa parāvit seni cibum quem noverat suāvem esse palāto ējus.

Deindè induit Jacōbum vestibus frātris : aptāvit pellem hædi mānibus ēius et collo.

Tùm, *Adi*, inquit, *patrem tuum*, et offer illi *escam quam appetit*.

31. *Isaac blesses Jacob instead of Esau.*

Jacōbus attulit patri suo escam parātam à māt-re.

Cui Isaācus dixit : *Quisnam es tu?* Jacōbus respondit : *Ego sum Esaüs primogenitus tuus ; fēci quod jussisti, pater ; surge et comede de venatiōne meâ.*

Quomodò, ait Isaācus, *potuisti invenīre tam citò?* *Invenī*, pater : *Deus ità voluit.*

Isaācus rursùm : *Tūnc es Esaüs primogenitus meus? accēde propiūs ut attrectem te.*

Ille accessit ad patrem, qui dixit : *Vox quidem est Jacōbi, sed manus sunt Esai.*

Isaācus amplexātus Jacōbum anteposuit eum frātri, et tribuit illi omnia bona primogeniti.

32. *Esau's return from hunting.*

Non multò post Esaüs rediit è venatiōne, et ipse obtulit patri pulmentum quod paraverat.

Cui Isaācus mīrans dixit : *Quis est ergò ille qui modò attulit mihi cibum, et cui apprecātus sum omnia faustà, tanquam primogenito?*

Quod audiens Esaüs edidit magnum clamōrem, et implēvit domum lamentis.

33. *Jacob's departure.*

Esaüs ardens irâ minabatur mortem Jacôbo.

Quâre Rebecca mâtér timens dilecto filio suo ;
Fuge, inquit, fili mi, abi ad Labānum avunculum
tuum, et commorāre apud eum, dōnec ira frātris tui
defervescat.

Jacôbus dimissus à patre et mātē, profectus est
 in Mesopotamiam.

Iter faciens pervēnit ad quemdam locum, ubi
 fessus de viâ pernoctāvit : supposuit lapidem ca-
 piti suo et obdormīvit.

34. *Jacob's vision.*

Jacôbus vīdit in somnis scālam, quæ innixa ter-
 ræ pertinēbat ad cœlum, atque Angelos Dei as-
 cendentes et descendentes ; audivit Dominum di-
 centem sibi : *Ego sum Deus patris tui ; dabo tibi*
et posteris tuis terram cui incubas : nōli timēre ;
ego favēbo tibi ; ero custos tuus, quòcumque por-
rexeris, et redūcam te in patriam, ac per te omnes
orbis natiōnes erunt bonis cumulatae.

Jacôbus expergefactus adorāvit Dominum.

35. *Jacob arrives in Mesopotamia.*

Jacôbus, iter persecūtus, pervēnit Mesopota-
 miam : vīdit tres pecorum greges propter puteum
 cubantes.

Nam ex eo puteo greges solēbant adaquāri. Os putei claudebātur ingenti lapide.

Jacōbus accessit illuc, et dixit pastoribus : *Frātres, undè estis?* Qui respondērunt : *Ex urbe Hāran.*

Quos interrogāvit iterū : *Nostisne Labanum?* Dixērunt : *Novimus.*—*Valetne?* *Valet,* inquiunt : *ecce Rāchel filia ejus venit cum grege suo.*

36. *Jacob's reception by Laban.*

Dum Jacōbus loquerētur cum pastoribus, Rāchel filia Labāni vēnit cum pecore paterno : nam ipsa pascēbat gregem.

Confestim Jacōbus videns cognātam suam, amōvit lapidem ab ōre putei. *Ego sum,* inquit, *filius Rebeccæ ;* et osculātus est eam.

Rāchel festinans nunciāvit patri suo, qui agnōvit filium sorōris suæ, deditque ei Rachēlem in matrimonium.

37. *Jacob's Return.*

Jacōbus diū commoratus est apud Labānum : interea mīre auxit rem suam et factus est dīves.

Longo pōst tempore admonitus à Deo, rediit in patriam suam.

Extimescēbat iram frātris sui : ut placāret animum ejus, præmisit ad eum nuncios, qui offerrent ei munera.

Esaüs mitigātus occurrit obviām Jacōbo adve-

nienti : insiliit in collum ejus flensque osculatus est eum, nec quidquam illi nocuit.

38. *Joseph's infancy.*

Jacōbus habuit duodecim filios, inter quos erat Josēphus : hunc pater amābat prae cæteris, quia senex genuerat eum. Dederat illi togam textam è filis varii coloris.

Quam ob causam Josēphus erat invisus suis fratribus, præsertim post quàm narravisset eis duplex somnium, quo futūra ejus magnitudo portendebatur.

Oderant illum tantoperè ut non possent cum eo amicè loqui.

39. *Joseph's dreams.*

Hæc porrò erant Josēphi somnia. *Ligabāmus*, inquit, *simul manipulos in agro : ecce manipulus meus surgēbat et stābat rectus ; vestri autem manipuli circumstantes venerabantur meum.*

Posteà vīdi in somnis sōlem, lūnam et undecim stellas adorantes me.

Cui frātres respondērunt : *Quorsum spectant ista somnia ? nūm tu eris rex noster ? nūm subjiciēmur ditiōni tuæ ?* Frātres igitur invidēbant ei ; et pater rem tacitus considerābat.

40. *Joseph's brethren resolve to kill him.*

Quādam die quūm frātres Josēphi pascere greges procul, ipse remanserat domi. Jacōbus mīsīt eum ad frātres, ut sciret quomodò se haberent.

Qui videntes Josēphum venientem, consilium cepērunt illius occidendi : *Ecce, inquiēbant, somniūtor venit : occidāmus illum et projiciamus in puteum : dicēmus patri ; fera devorāvit Josēphum. Tunc apparēbit quid sua illi prōsint somnia.*

41. *Reuben the eldest tries to save him.*

Rūben, qui erat nātu maximus, deterrēbat frātres a tanto scelere.

Nolīte, inquiēbat, interficere puerum : est enim frāter noster : demittite eum potiūs in hanc foveam.

Habēbat in animo liberāre Josēphum ex eōrum manibus, et illum extrahere è foveâ, atque ad patrem reducere.

Reipsâ his verbis deducti sunt ad mitius consilium.

42. *Joseph sold by his brethren to merchants.*

Ubi Josēphus pervēnit ad frātres suos, detraxērunt ei togam, quâ indūtus erat, et detrusērunt eum in foveam.

Deindè quūm consedisent ad sumendum ci-

hum conspexērunt mercatōres qui petēbant Ægyptum cum camēlis portantibus varia aromata.

Venit illis in mentem Josēphum vendere iis mercatoribus.

Qui emērunt Josēphum viginti nummis argenteis, eumque duxērunt in Ægyptum.

43. *They send to their father, Joseph's robe stained with blood.*

Tunc frātres Josēphi tinxērunt togam ējus in sanguine hædi quem occiderant, et misērunt eam ad patrem cum his verbis : *Invenimus hanc togam ; vide an toga filii tui sit.*

Quam quū agnovisset pater, exclamāvit : *Toga filii mei est : fera pessima devorāvit Josēphum.* Deindè scīdit vestem, et induit cilicium.

Omnes filii ējus convenērunt ut lenīrent dolōrem patris ; sed Jacōbus noluit accipere consolationem, dixitque : *Ego descendam mœrens cum filio meo in sepulcrum.*

44. *Potiphar purchases Joseph.*

Putiphar Ægyptius ēmit Josēphum à mercatoribus.

Deusaūtem fāvit Putiphari causâ Josēphi : omnia ei prosperè succedēbant.

Quam ob rem Josēphus benignè habitus est ab hero, qui præfēcit eum domui suæ.

Josēphus ergò administrābat rem familiārem Putipharis, omnia fiēbant ad nūtum ējus, nec Putiphar ullius negotii cūram gerēbat.

45. *Joseph accused by Potiphar's wife, is cast into prison.*

Josēphus erat insigni et pulchrâ facie : uxor Putipharis eum pelliciēbat ad flagitium.

Josēphus autē nolēbat assentīri improbæ mulieri.

Quādam die mulier apprehendit ōram pallis ējus, at Josēphas reliquit pallium in manibus ējus, et fūgit.

Mulier irāta inclamāvit servos, et Josēphum accusavit apud virum, qui nimium credulus conjecit Josēphum in carcerem

46. *The Dreams of two of Pharaoh's officers.*

Erant in eōdem carcere duo ministri Rēgis Pharaonis ; alter præerat pincernis, alter pistoribus.

Utrīque obvēnit divinitùs somnium eādē nocte.

Ad quos quū venisset Josēphus mănē, et animadvertisset eos tristiōres solitò interrogāvit quānam esset mœstitiæ causā ?

Qui respondērunt : *Obvēnit nōbis somnium, nec quisquam est qui illud nōbis interpretētur.*

Nonne, inquit Josēphus, *Dei solius est prænoscere res futūras ? narrāte mihi somnia vestra.*

47. *Joseph explains the chief cupbearer's dream.*

Tum prior sic exposuit Josēpho somnium suum :
Vidi in quiēte vitem in quā erant tres palmites : ea paulatim protulit gemmas ; deindè flōres erupērunt, ac deniquè uvæ maturescēbant.

Ego exprimēbam ūvas in scyphum Pharaōnis, eīque porrigēbam.

Esto bono animo, inquit Josephus ; post tres dies Pharaō te restituet in gradum pristinum : te rogo ut memineris meū.

48. *He explains the chief butler's dream.*

Alter quoque narrāvit somnium suum Josēpho :
Gestābam in capite tria canistra in quibus erant cibi quos pistōres solent conficere.

Ecce autem aves circumvolitābant, et cibos illos comedēbant. Cui Josēphus : Hæc est interpretatio istius somniū tria canistra sunt tres dies, quibus elapsis, Pharaō te feriet secūri, et affiget ad pālum, ubi aves passentur carne tuā.

49. *The accomplishment of the two dreams.*

Die tertio, qui dies natālis Pharaōnis erat, splendidum convivium parātum fuit.

Tunc rex meminit ministrōrum suōrum, qui, erant in carcere.

Restituit præfecto pincernārum mūnus suum

alterum vērò secūri percussum suspendit ad pālum. Ità res somnium comprobāvit.

Tamen præfectus pincernārum oblītus est Josēphi, nec illius in se meriti recordātus est.

50. *The dreams of king Pharaoh.*

Post biennium rex ipse habuit somnium. Videbātur sibi adstāre Nilo flumini : et ecce emergēbant de flumine septem vaccæ pingues, quæ pascebantur in palūde. Deindè septem aliæ vaccæ macilentæ exiērunt ex eōdem flumine, quæ devorārunt priōres.

Pharao experrectus rursūm dormīvit, et alterum habuit somnium. Septem spīcæ plēnæ enascebantur in ūno culmo, aliæque totidem exīles succrescēbant, et spīcas plēnas consumēbant.

51. *The chief cupbearer mentions Joseph to the king.*

Ubi illuxit, Pharao perturbātus convocāvit omnes conjectōres Ægypti, et narrāvit illis somnium ; at nēmo poterat illud interpretāri.

Tunc præfectus pincernārum dixit Regi : *Confiteor peccātum meum ; quum ego et præfectus pistōrum essēmus in carcere, uterque somniavimus eādem nocte.*

Erat ibi puer Hebræus, qui nōbis sapienter interpretātus est somnia ; res enim interpretatiōnem comprobāvit.

52. *Joseph explains the king's dream.*

Rex arcessīvit Josēphum, eīque narrāvit utrumque somnium. Tūm Josēphus Pharaōni: *duplex, inquit, somnium ūnam atque eandem rem significat.*

Septem vaccæ pingues et septem spīcæ plēnæ sunt septem anni ubertātis mox ventūræ; septem vērò vaccæ macilentæ et septem spīcæ exīles sunt totidem anni famis quæ ubertātem secutūra est.

Itaque, Rex, præfice tōti Ægypto virum sapientem et industrium, qui partem frugum recondat in horreis publicis, servetque diligenter in subsidium famis secutūræ.

53. *Joseph is made Governor of all Egypt.*

Regi placuit consilium: quāre dixit Josēpho: *Num quisquam est in Ægypto te sapientior? nēmo certè fungētur meliūs illo munere.*

En tibi trādo cūrāam regni mei.

Tum detraxit è manu suā annulum, et Josēphi digito inseruit: induit illum veste byssinā: collo torquem aureum circumdedit, eumque in curru suo secundum collocāvit.

Josēphus erat triginta annos nātus, quū summam potestātem à Rēge accēpit.

54. *Joseph reserves part of the grain, which he afterwards sells.*

Josēphus perlustrāvit omnes Ægýpti regiōnes

et per septem annos ubertātis congeſſit maximam frumenti copiam.

Secūta est inopia septem annōrum, et in orbe universo fames ingraveſcēbat.

Tunc Ægyptii, quos premēbat egeſtas, adiērunt Rēgem poſtulantē cibum.

Quos Pharao remittēbat ad Joſēphum. Hic autem aperuit horrea, et Ægyptiis frumenta vendidit.

55. Jacob ſends his ſons into Egypt, retaining only Benjamin with him.

Ex aliis quoque regionibus conveniebātur in Ægyptum ad emendam annōnam.

Eādē neceſſitate compulſus Jacōbus, miſit illuc filios ſuos.

Itaque profecti ſunt frātres Joſēphi; ſed pater retinuit domi nātu minimum, qui vocabātur Benjamīnus.

Timēbat enim ne quid mali ei accideret in itinere.

Benjamīnus ex eādē mātrem nātus erat quā Joſēphus, ideōque ei longe carior erat quā cæteri fratres.

56. Joſeph pretends to take his brothers for ſpies.

Decem frātres, ubi in conſpectum Joſēphi venerunt, eum prōni venerāti ſunt.

Agnōvit eos Josēphus, nec ipse est cognitus ab eis.

Noluit indicāre statim qui esset : sed eos interrogāvit tanquān aliēnos, *Undè venistis et quo consilio?*

Qui responderunt : *Profecti summus ē regiōne Chanaan, ut emānus frumentum.*

Non est itā, inquit Josēphus; sed venistis hūc animo hostili; vultis explorāre nostras urbes et loca Ægypti parūm munita.

At illi : *Minimè, inquiunt : nihil mali meditāmur : duodecim frātres sumus; minimus retentus est domi à patre : alius vērò non superest.*

57. Joseph detains Simeon until they bring Benjamin to him.

Illud Josēphum angēbat, quòd Benjamīnus cum cæteris non aderat.

Quāre dixit eis : *Experiar an vērūm dixeritis : maneat ūnus ex vōbis obses apud me, dūm adducātur hūc frāter vester minimus; cæteri, abīte cum frumento.*

Tunc cœpērunt inter se dicere : *Meritò hæc patimur : crudēles fuimus in frātre nostrum; nunc pœnam hūjus sceleris luimus.*

Putābant hæc verba non intelligi à Josēpho; qui per interpretem cum eis loquebātur.

Ipse autem avertit se parumper, et flēvit.

58. *The brothers of Joseph return.*

Josēphus jussit frātrum saccos implēri tritico, et pecuniam quam attulerant repōni in ōre saccōrum : addidit insuper cibaria in viam.

Deindē dimisit eos, prāter Simeōnem, quem retinuit obsidem.

Itaque profecti sunt frātres Josēphi, et quū venissent ad patrem, narravērunt ei omnia quæ sibi acciderant.

Quū aperuissent saccos, ut effunderent frumenta, mirantes reperērunt pecuniam.

59. *Jacob will not let Benjamin depart.*

Jacōbus, ut audīvit Benjamīnum arcessi à Præfecto Ægypti cum gemitu questus est.

Orbum me liberis fecistis ; Josēphus mortuus est ; Simeon retentus est in Ægypto ; Benjamīnum vultis abducere.

Hæc omnia mala in me recidunt ; non dimittam Benjamīnum : nam si quid ei adversi acciderit in viâ, non potero ei superstes vivere, et dolōre oppressus moriar.

60. *His sons press him to consent.*

Postquam consumpti sunt cibi quos attulerant, Jacōbus dixit filiis suis : *Proficiscimini iterū in Ægyptum, ut emātis cibos.*

Qui responderunt : *Non possumus adire Præ-*

fectum Ægypti sine Benjamīno : ipse enim jussit illum ad se addūci.

Cur, inquit pater, mentiōnem fecistis de fratre vestro minimo ?

Ipsē, inquiunt, nos interrogāvit an pater viveret, an alium frātre[m] haberēmus. Respondimus ad ea quæ sciscitabatur : non potuimus præscire eum dictūrum esse : adducite hūc frātre[m] vestrum.

61. *Jacob at last consents.*

Tunc Jūdas ūnus è filiis Jacōbi, dixit patri : Committe mihi puerum : ego illum recipio in fidem meam ; ego servābo, ego redūcam illum ad te ; nisi fecero, hujus rei culpa in mē residēbit ; si voluisses eum statim dimittere, jam secundò hūc rediissēmus. Tandem victus pater annuit : Quoniam necesse est, inquit, proficiscātur Benjaminus vōbiscum ; defer te viro munera et duplum pretium, ne fortè errore factum sit, ut vōbis redderētur prior pecunia.

62. *Joseph prepares a feast for his brethren.*

Nunciatum est Josēpho eosdem viros advenisse, et cum eis parvulum frātre[m].

Jussit Josēphus eos introdūci domum, et laūtum parāri convivium.

Illi porrò metuēbant ne arguerentur de pecuniā, quam in saccis repererant : quāre purgaverunt se apud dispensatōrem Josēphi.

Jam semel, inquiunt, hūc venimus; reversi domum invenimus pretiūm frumenti in saccis; nescimus quōnam cūsu id factum fuerit; sed eandem pecuniam reportavimus.

Quibus dispensātor ait. *Bono animo estote. Deindē adduxit ad illos Simeōnem, qui retentus fuerat.*

63. *They are admitted into Joseph's presence.*

Deindē Josēphus ingressus est in conclāve, ubi sui eum frātres expectābant, qui eum venerāti sunt offerentes ei munera.

Josēphus eos clementer salutāvit, interrogāvitque; *Salvusne est senex ille quem vos patrem habētis? Vivitne adhuc?*

Qui respondērunt: *Salvus est pater noster, adhuc vivit.*

Josēphus autem, conjectis in Benjaminum oculis, dixit: *iste est frāter vester minimus, qui domi remanserat apud patrem?* et rursū: *Deus sit tibi propitius, fili mi;* et abiit festinans, quia commōtus erat animo, et lachrymæ erumpēbant.

64. *Joseph causes his silver cup to be put into Benjamin's sack.*

Josēphus lōtā facie regressus, continuit se, et jussit appōni cibos. Tūm distribuit escam unicuique frātrum suōrum; sed pars Benjamīni

erat quintuplò mājor quàm cæterōrum. Peracto convivio, Josēphus dat negotium dispensatōri, ut saccos eōrum impleat frumento, pecuniam simul repōnat, et insuper scyphum suum argenteum in sacco Benjamīni recondat.

Ille fēcit diligenter quod jussus fuerat.

65. *Joseph sends in pursuit of them.*

Frātres Josēphi sēse in viam dederant, necdum procul ab urbe aberant.

Tunc Josēphus vocāvit dispensatōrem domūs suæ, eique dixit : *Persequere viros, et quū eos assecūtus fueris, illis dicito : Quāre injuriam pro beneficio rependistis?*

Subripuistis scyphum argenteum, quo dominus meus utitur : improbè fecistis.

Dispensātor mandāta Josēphi perfēcit : ad eos confestim adolāvit ; furtum exprobāvit, rei indignitātem exposuit.

66. *The cup is found in Benjamin's sack.*

Frātres Josēphi respondērunt dispensatōri : *Istud sceleris longè à nōbis aliēnum est ; nos, ut tūtè scis, retulimus bonā fide pecuniam repertam in saccis ; tantū abest ut furāti sīmus scyphum domini tui ; apud quem furtum deprehensum fuerit, is morte mulctētur.*

Continuo depōnunt saccos et aperiunt, quos ille scrutātus, invēnit scyphum in sacco Benjamin.

67. *They return to the city overpowered with sorrow.*

Tunc frātres Josēphī mœrōre oppressi revertuntur in urbem.

Adducti ad Josēphum, sēse abjecērunt ad pedes illius. Quibus ille : *Quomodò, inquit, potuistis hoc scelus admittere.*

Jūdas respondit : *Fateor ; res est manifesta ; nullam possumus excusatiōnem afferre, nec audemus petere veniam aut sperāre ; nos omnes erimus servi tui.*

Nequāquam, ait Josēphus : sed ille, apud quem inventus est scyphus, erit mihi servus ; autem abīte liberi ad patrem vestrum.

68. *Judah offers himself into slavery instead of Benjamin.*

Tunc Jūdas accēdens propiūs ad Josēphum : *Te ōro, inquit, Domine mi, ut bonā cum veniā me audias ; pater unicè diligit puerum : nolēbat primò eum dimittere ; non potui id ab eo impetrāre, nisi postquā spopondi eum tūtum ab omni periculo fore ; si redierimus ad patrem sine puero, ille mœrōre confectus moriētur.*

Te ōro atque obsecro, ut sinas puerum abīre,

mēquē pro eo addīcas in servitūlem : ego pœnam, quā dignus est, mihi sūmo et exsolvam.

69. *Joseph makes himself known to his brethren.*

Interea Josēphus continēre se vix poterat : quāre jussit Ægyptios adstantes recedere.

Tūm flens dixit magnā vōce : *Ego sum Josēphus ; vivitne adhuc pater meus ?*

Non poterant respondere frātres ējus nimio timōre perturbāti.

Quibus ille amīcē : *Accedite, inquit, ad me ; ego sum Josēphus frāter, vester, quem vendidistis mercatoribus euntibus in Ægyptum : nolite timēre ; Dei providentiā id factum est, ut ego salūti vestræ consularem.*

70. *Joseph charges them to bring his father into Egypt.*

Josēphus hēc locūtus, frāterem suum Benjamīnum complexus est, eumque lacrymis conspersit.

Deindē cæteros quoque frātres collacrymans osculātus est. Tūm dēmū illi cum eo fidentēr locūti sunt.

Quibus Josēphus : *ite, inquit, properāte ad patrem meum, eīque nunciāte filium suum vivere, et apud Pharaōnem plurimum posse : persuadēte illi, ut in Ægyptum cum omni familiā commigret.*

71. *Pharaoh sends presents and chariots to Jacob.*

Fāma de adventu frātrum Josēphi ad aūres Rēgis pervēnit ; qui dedit eis munera perferenda ad patrem cum his mandātis : *Adducite hūc patrem vestrum et omnem familiam ejus : nec multūm curāte supellectilem vestram, quia omnia, quæ opus erunt vōbis, præbiturus sum : et omnes opes Ægypti vestræ erunt.*

Misit quoque currus ad vehendum senem et parvulos, et mulieres.

72. *Joseph's brethren tell their father that Joseph is living.*

Frātres Josēphi festinantes reversi sunt ad patrem suum eīque nuciavērunt Josēphum vivere, et principem esse totius Ægypti.

Ad quem nuncium, Jacōbus quasi è gravi somno excitātus obstupuit, nec prīmūm filiis rem narrantibus fidem adhibēbat ; sed postquām vīdit plaustra et dōna sibi à Josēpho missa, recēpit animum ; et : *Mihi satis est, inquit, si vīvit adhuc Josēphus meus, ībo et vidēbo eum antè quā moriar.*

73. *Jacob departs with all his family, to go into Egypt, in the year 1706 before J. C.*

Jacōbus profectus cum filiis et nepotibus per

venit in Ægyptum, et præmīsit Jūdā ad Josēphum, ut eum faceret certiōrem de adventu suo.

Confestīm Josēphus processit obviām patri, quem ut vīdit, in collum, ējus insiliit, et flens flentem complexus est :

Tūm Jacōbus : *Satis diū vixi, inquit ; nunc æquo animo moriar, quoniām conspectu tuo frui mihi licuit, et te mihi superstitem relinquo.*

74. *Joseph mentions to the king the arrival of his father.*

Josēphus adiit Pharaōnem, eīque nunciāvit patrem suum advenisse : constituit etiam quinque ē fratribus suis cōram Rēge.

Qui eos interrogāvit quidnam operis habērent, illi responderunt se esse pastōres.

Tūm rex dixit Josēpho : *Ægyptus in potestāte tuā est : cūra ut pater et frātres tui in optimo loco habitent ; et si qui sint inter eos gnāvi et industrii, trāde eis cūram pecorum meōrum.*

75. *He presents his father to Pharaoh.*

Josēphus duxit quoque patrem suum ad Pharaōnem, qui, salutātus à Jacōbo, percontātus est ab eo quā esset ætāte ?

Jacōbus respondit Rēgi : *Vixi centum et triginta annos, nec adeptus sum senectūtem beātam avōrum meōrum.* Tūm benè precātus Rēgi, discessit ab eo.

Josēphus autem patrem et frātres suos collocāvit in optimā parte Ægypti, eisque omnium rerum abundantiam suppeditāvit.

76. *Jacob desires to be buried in the sepulchre of his fathers.*

Jacōbus vixit decem et septem annos, postquā commigrasset in Ægyptum.

Ubi sensit mortem sibi imminēre arcessito Josēpho dixit : *Si me amas, jūra te id factūrum esse quod à te petam, scilicet ut ne me sepelias in Ægypto, sed corpus meum transferas ex hāc regiōne, et condas in sepulcro majōrum meōrum.*

Josēphus autem : *faciam*, inquit, *quod jubes, pater.*

Jurā ergò mihi, ait Jacōbus, *te certò id factūrum esse.* Josēphus juravit in verba patris.

77. *Joseph presents his two sons to his father that he may bless them.*

Josēphus adduxit ad patrem duos filios suos, Manassem et Ephraīmum : posuit Manassem, qui nātu mājor erat, ad dextram senis, Ephraīmum vērò minōrem ad sinistram ejus.

At Jacōbus, decussans manus, dextram imposuit Ephraīmo, sinistram autem Manassi, et utrīque simul benè precātus est. Quod Josēphus animadvertens ægrè tulit, et conātus est manus patris commutāre.

At pater restitit, dixitque Josēpho : *Scio, fili mi, scio hunc esse majōrem nātū, et illum minōrem ; id prūdens fēci.*

Itā Jacōbus Ephraīmum Manassi anteposuit.

78. *Joseph performs the last duties to his father.*

Ut vidit Josēphus extinctum patrem, ruit super eum flens, et osculatus est eum, luxitque illum diū.

Deindē prēcēpit medicis ut condīrent corpus, et ipse cum fratribus multisque Ægyptiis patrem deportāvit in regiōnem Chanaan.

Ibi funus fecerunt cum magno planctu, et sepe- liērunt corpus in speluncā, ubi jacēbant Abrahā- mus et Isaācus, reversique sunt in Ægyptum.

79. *Joseph comforts his brethren.*

Post mortem patris timēbant frātres Josephi ne ulciscerētur injuriam quam acceperat ; misērunt igitur ad illum rogantes nomine patris, ut eam ob- livisceretur, sibi que condonaret.

Quibus Josēphus respondit : *Non est quod time- atis ; vos quidem malo in me animo fecistis ; sed Deus convertit illud in bonum ; ego vos alam et fa- milias vestras.* Consolātus est eos plurimis ver- bis, et lenitēr cum illis locutus est.

80. *The death of Joseph.*

Josēphus vixit annos centum et decem; quū-
que esset mortī proximū, convocāvit frātres suos,
et illos admonuit se brevī moriturum esse.

*Ego, inquit, jam morior : Deus vos non deseret,
sed erit vōbis præsidio, et dedūcet vos aliquandō ex
Ægypto in regiōnem, quam patribus nostris promī-
sit ; ōro vos atque obtestor ut illūc ossa mea de-
portētis.*

Deindē placidē obiit : corpus ējus conditum est,
et in feretio positum.

81. *After Joseph's death, the Israelites are perse-
cuted.*

Intereā posteri Jacōbi, seu Hebræi, numero
aucti sunt mirum in modum, et eōrum multitūdo
crescens in dies metum incutiēbat Ægyptiis.

Rex novus solio potitus est, qui Josēphum non
viderat, nec merita ējus recordabātur.

Is igitur, ut Hebræos opprimeret, primū dū-
ris illos laboribus conficiēbat : deindē edixit etiā
ut parvuli eōrum recens nāti in flūmen projiceren-
tur.

82. *The birth of Moses, in the year 1571 before J. C.*

Mulier Hebræa peperit filium, quem quū vi-
dēret elegantem, voluit servāre.

Quārè abscondit eum tribus mensibus: sed quùm non posset eum diutiùs occultāre, sumpsit fiscellam scirpeam, quam linivit bitumine ac pice.

Deindè posuit intus infantulum, et exposuit eum inter arundines ripæ fluminis.

Habēbat sēcum ūnam comitem sorōrem pueri, quam iussit stāre procul, ut eventum rei explorāret.

83. *The daughter of Pharaoh preserves the infant.*

Mox filia Pharaōnis vēnit ad flūmen; ut ablueret corpus. Prospexit fiscellam in arundinibus hærentem, mīsique illūc ūnam è famulābus suis.

Apertâ fiscellâ cernens parvulum vagientem, miserta est illius: *Iste est*, inquit, *ūnus ex infantibus Hebræorum.*

Tunc soror pueri accēdens: *Visne*, ait, *ut arcesam mulierem Hebræam, quæ nutriat parvulum?* et vocāvit mātrem.

Cui filia Pharaōnis puerum alendum dedit, promissā mercēde.

Itaque mātēr nutrīvit puerum, et adultum reddidit filiæ Pharaōnis, quæ illum adoptāvit et nomināvit Mosē, id est, servātum ab aquis.

84. *Moses undertakes the deliverance of his people.*

Mōses jam senex, jubente Deo, adiit Pharaōnem, eique præcēpit nomine Dei, ut dimitteret Hebræos.

Rex impius renuit parēre mandātis Dei.

Mōses, ut Pharaōnis pertinaciam vinceret, multa et stupenda edidit prodigia, quæ vocantur plāgæ Ægypti.

Quūm nihilominus Pharaō in sententiā perstāret, Deus interfecit primogenitum ejus filium et omnes primogenitos Ægyptiōrum.

Tandem metu victus rex paruit, deditque Hebræis discedendi facultātem.

85. *The Hebrews go out of Egypt conducted by a pillar of fire.*

Profecti sunt Hebræi ex Ægypto ad sexcenta millia virōrum præter parvulos et promiscuum vulgus.

Illis egredientibus præibat columna nūbis interdiū, et columna ignis noctu, quæ esset dux viæ; nec unquam per quadraginta annos defuit illa columna.

Post paucos dies, multitūdo Hebræorum pervēnit ad littus maris rubri; ibique castra posuit.

86. *Moses divides the waters of the sea.*

Brevi rēgem pœnituit quod tot millia hominum dimisisset; et collecto ingenti exercitu, eos persecutus est.

Hebræi, quūm vidissent ex unā parte se mari interclūsos esse, ex alterā parte instāre Pharaō-

nem cum omnibus copiis, magno timōre correpti sunt.

Tunc Deus Mōsi : *Protende, inquit, dexteram tuam in mare, et divide aquas, ut illæ Hebræis gradientibus iter siccum præbeant.*

87. *The Hebrews pass the sea dry shod.*

Fēcit Mōses quod jusserat Deus : quū tenēret manum extensam super mare, aquæ divisæ sunt, et intumescences hinc et indè pendēbant.

Flāvit etiā ventus vehemens, quo exsiccātus est alveus.

Tunc Hebræi ingressi sunt in mare siccum ; erat enim aqua tanquam mūrus à dextrâ eōrum et lævâ.

Rex quoque Ægyptius Hebræos gradientes insecūtus non dubitāvit mare, quā patēbat, ingredi cum universo exercitu.

88. *The Egyptians are swallowed up by the waves.*

Quum Ægyptii progredierentur in medio mari, Dominus subvertit eōrum currus, et dejēcit equites.

Metu percussi Ægyptii cœpērunt fugere : at Deus dixit Mōsi : *Extende rursus dextram in mare, ut aquæ revertantur in locum suum.*

Paruit Mōses : et statim aquæ refluentes obruerunt Ægyptios, et eōrum currus et equites.

Delētus est universus exercitus Pharaōnis in mediis fluctibus ; nec ūnus quidem nuncius tantæ cladis superfuit.

Sic Deus liberavit Hebræos ab injustâ servitute Ægyptiōrum.

89. *God nourishes his people in the desert.*

Hebræi, trajecto mari rubro, diù peragrârunt vastam solitudinem.

Deerat pānis : at Deus ipse eos aluit ; è cœlo per annos quadraginta cecidit cibus, quem appellavērunt manna.

Inerat huic cibo gustus similæ cum melle mixtæ.

Interdum etiā defuit aqua : at, jubente Deo Mōses percutiēbat rūpem virgâ, et continuò erumpēbant fontes aquæ dulcis.

90. *God publishes his law in the midst of thunder and lightnings, in the year 1491 before J. C.*

Quinquagesimo die, postquā Hebræi egressi sunt ex Ægypto, pervenērunt ad montem Sinæ.

Ibi deus dedit eis lēgem cum apparātu terrifico.

Cœpērunt exaudiri tonitrua, micāre fulgura, nūbes densa operiēbat montem, et clangor buccinæ vehementiūs perstrepēbat.

Stābat populus præ metu trepidus ad radice montis fumantis.

Deus aūtem in monte loquebātur è mediâ nube inter fulgura et tonitrua.

91. *The principal articles of the law.*

Hæc porrò sunt verba quæ protulit Deus :
 “Ego sum Dominus, qui eduxi vos è servitūte
 “Ægyptiōrum.

“Non erunt vōbis dii aliēni : ego ūnus Deus,
 “et non est alius præter me.

“Non usurpabitis nōmen Dei vestri temerè et
 “sine caūsâ.

“Sabbato nullum òpus faciētis : colite patrem
 “vestrum et mātrem vestram : non occidētis, non
 “adulterabitis.

“Non faciētis furtum : non dicētis falsum tes-
 “timonium adversùs proximum vestrum : non
 “concupiscētis rem alterius.”

92. *Construction of the tabernacle and the ark ;
 Moses's death.*

Moses à Deo monitus, confici jussit tabernaculum ex pellibus et cortinis pretiosissimis, insuper arcam fœderis aūro pūro vestitam, in quâ reposuit tabulas lēgis divinæ.

Quum jam in conspectu haberet terram à Deo promissam, mortuus est vir sapientiâ et cæteris virtutibus plānè admirabilis.

Luxit eum populus diēbus triginta.

Successit in locum Mōsis Josue, quem ipse prius designaverat.

93. *The Hebrews, under the conduct of Joshua, pass the Jordan dry-shod : in the year 1451 before J. C.*

Ut Hebræi in terram promissam introducerentur, Jordānis erat trajiciendus ; nec erat iis navium copia, nec vadum præbēbat amnis tunc plēno alveo fluens.

Deus vēnit eis auxilio : Josue jussit præferri arcam fœderis, et populum sequi.

Appropinquante arcâ, aquæ, quæ supernè defluēbant, stetērunt instar muri : quæ autem infrà, descendērunt et alveum siccum reliquērunt.

94. *Joshua erects a monument.*

Hebræi incedēbant per arentem alveum, dōnec rīpam oppositam attingerent.

Tum reversæ sunt aquæ in locum pristinum.

Josue vērò duodecim lapides è medio amne sublātos erexit, ut essent perenne rei monumentum.

Dixit Hebræis : *Si quandò vos interrogaverint filii vestri quorsùm spectat ista lapidum congeries ? respondebitis ; Sicco pede trajecimus Jordānem istum ; idcirco positi sunt lapides ad sempiternam facti memoriam, ut discant quanta sit Dei potentia.*

95. *The walls of Jericho fall down of themselves.*

Erat in his locis urbs validissimis mūris ac turribus munita, nomine Jericho, quæ nec expugnāri, nec obsidēri facilè poterat.

Josue divino auxilio frētus, non armis aut viribus, urbem aggressus est.

Arcam circumferri jussit circa mūros, sacerdotesque antecedere, et tubâ canere.

Quùm arca septies circumlāta fuisset, mūri et turres illicò corruērunt.

Urbs capta et direpta est.

96. *Joshua stops the sun.*

Rēges Chanaan, conjunctis viribus, progressi sunt adversùs Hebræos.

At Deus dixit Josue : *Ne timeas eos ; tua erit victoria.*

Josue igitur magno impetu illos adortus est ; qui subitâ formidine correpti fugērunt.

Tunc in eos cecidit grando lapidea, et multos interfecit.

Quùm autem dies in vespere inclināret, recondum confectâ, Josue jussit sōlem consistere : et vērò stetit sol, et diem produxit, dōnec delētus fuisset hostium exercitus.

97. *He establishes the Hebrews in the land of promise, and dies.*

Josue, devictis omnibus Palestinæ populis, Hebræcs in sēde destinātâ collocāvit : agros et oppida capta singulis tribubus divisit, et mortuus est.

Deindè summa potestas delāta est ad judices, inter quos eminuēre Gideon, Samson, et Samuel.

Varia, deinceps fuit Hebræōrum fortūna, pro variis eōrum moribus : ii sæpè in Deum peccavērunt : tunc divino præsidio destitūti, ab hostibus superabantur : quoties ad Deum conversi, ejus auxilium imploravērunt, placātus Deus eos liberāvit.

98. *An Angel appears to Gideon, and sends him to deliver his people : in the year 1245 before J. C.*

Hebræi à Madianitis vexāti opem à Deo petiērunt : Deus illōrum preces audivit.

Angelus adstitit Gedeōni : *Dominus tēcum*, inquit, *vir fortissime.*

Respondit Gedeon : *Si Deus nobiscum est, cur dūrâ premimur servitūte ?*

Ait Angelus : *Macte animo ; liberābis populum tuum à servitūte Madianitūrum.*

Nolebat primò Gedeon tantum onus suscipere sed duplici miraculo confirmātus, non abnuit.

99. *Gideon raises an army, and marches against the Midianites.*

Gedeon, contracto exercitu, profectus est cum duobus et triginta millibus hominum, et castra castris hostium contulit.

Erat porrò infinita multitudo in exercitu Madianitarum; nam cum iis rex Amalecitarum se conjunxerat.

Tamen Deus dixit Gedeoni: *Non opus est tibi tot millibus hominum: dimissis cæteris, retine tantum trecentos viros, ne victoriam suæ virtuti tribuant, non potentiæ divinæ.*

100. *Gideon fights, and gains the victory.*

Gedeon trecentos viros in tres partes divisit, deditque illis tubas et lagenas testaceas, in quibus erant lampades accensæ.

Hi mediâ nocte ingressi castra hostium, cœperunt tubis clangere, et collidere inter se lagenas.

Madianitæ, audito tubarum sonitu et vîsis lampadibus, trabâti sunt, et turpi fugâ, quod quisque potuit, dilapsi sunt.

Deniquè gladios in se invicem converterunt, et mutuâ cæde se trucidârunt.

Gedeon hostium rēges persecutus est, et comprehensos neci dedit.

101. *Birth of Samson ; his extraordinary strength.*

Quum Hebræi in potestāte essent Philistæorum, et ab illis affligerentur, nātus est Samson, futurus ultor hostium.

Hujus mātēr diū sterilis fuerat, sed ei Angelus Domini apparuit, prædixitque eam parituram filium, qui cives suos in libertātem aliquandō vindicaret.

Enixa, puerum, nōmen Samsōnis ei indidit.

Puer crēvit ; intonsam habuit comam ; nec vinum, nec siceram bibit : incredibili fuit corporis robore ; obvium leōnem manu interfecit.

102. *Samson becoming great, molests the Philistines : in the year 1135 before J. C.*

Samson adultus, Philistæos multis affēcit claudibus : cēpit trecentas vulpes, quārum caūdis accensas lampades alligāvit, et in hostium agros misit.

Tunc fortè messis matūra erat ; ità facile incendium fuit.

Omnes segetes, vineæ et oleæ exustæ sunt ; nec inimicam gentem variis incommodis vexāre destitit.

Traditus Philistæis rūpit vincula, quibus constrictus fuerat ; et arreptā maxillā asini, hoc tēlo, quod cāsus dederat, mille hostium prostrāvit.

103. *Samson inclosed in a city, carries off the gates with the posts.*

Quâdam die Samson urbem Philistæorum ingressus est, ibique pernoctatûrus videbatur.

Philistæi occasiōnem captantes portas obserâri jussērunt, ne quis exīret.

Per tōtam noctem expectābant silentes, ut Samsōnem mænē exeuntem interficerent.

At Samson mediâ nocte surrexit, vēnitque ad portam urbis, quam quū invenisset clausam, humeris sustulit cum postibus et seris, atque in verticem montis vicīni portāvit.

104. *His wife bribed by the Philistines, betrays him.*

Tandem Philistæi, qui Samsōnem comprehendere nequiverant, illius uxōrem pecuniâ corrumpērunt ut ea virum proderet.

Mulier viro persuāsit, ut sibi indicāret causam tantæ virtûtis : et ubi rescīvit vires ejus in capillis sitas esse, caput dormientis totondit atque ita eum Philistæis tradidit.

Illi, effossis oculis, vinctum in carcerem dejecērunt diuque ludibrio habuērunt.

Sed spatio temporis, crīnis accisus crescere, et cum crine virtus redire cœpit ; jamque Samson conscius recepti roboris justæ ultiōnis tempus operiebātur.

105. *Samson dies in causing 3000 Philistines to perish.*

Erat Philistæis mos, quùm dies festos agerent, producere Samsōnem quasi in pompam publicam, captōque insultāre.

Die quādam quùm publicum convivium celebrārētur, Samsōnem addūci jubent.

Domus, in quā omnis populus et principes Philistæōrum epulabantur, subnixa erat duābus columnis mīræ magnitudinis.

Adductus Samson inter columnas statuitur.

Tùm ille occasiōne ūtens, columnas concussit, et turba omnis obruta est ruīnâ domūs, simulque Samson ipse cum hostibus non inultus occubuit.

106. *Birth of Samuel.*

Quùm Hēli esset summus sacerdos, nātus est Samuel; hunc adduxit māter ad sacerdōtem, et obtulit Domino, ut ei in sacrificiis faciendis ministrāret.

Puer crescēbat egregiā præditus indole, eratque Deo et hominibus cārus: cui māter sua certis temporibus afferebat parvam tunicam, quam ipsa confecerat.

Hēli vērò habēbat filios perditis moribus, aded ut populum à colendo Deo abducerent; nec satis gravitèr eos unquam reprehendit.

Quamobrem Deus erat et liberis et patri irātus.

107. *God reveals to Samuel the chastisement which he has in reserve for Eli.*

Quâdam nocte, quùm jacēret Hēli in lectulo, Dominus vocāvit Samuēlem qui, ratus se à sacerdotē arcessi, cucurrit, dixitque : *En adsum, vocāsti enim me.*

At Hēli : *Non te vocāvi, inquit, fili mi : revertere in lectulum tuum.* Idque iterùm et tertio factum est.

Tandem præmonitus à sacerdote, Samuel respondit Deo vocanti ; *Loquere, Domine, aūdit enim servus tuus.*

Tùm Deus Samuēli : *Ego, ait, afficiam domum Hēli iis malis, quæ nēmo audire possit, quin ei ambæ aures tinniant ; propterea quòd in liberos suos plus æquo indulgens fuerit, illōrumque vitia nimium patienter tulerit.*

108. *Samuel discloses to Eli what God has said.*

Arctior deindè somnus Samuēlem complexus est qui dormivit usque manè.

Ubi dies illuxit, surgens è lectulo, aperuit ostium tabernaculi, uti facere consueverat : timēbat autem sacerdoti indicāre sermōnem Dei.

Heli compellans eum : *Oro te, inquit, et obtestor : indica mihi ea quæ dixit tibi Deus : cave ne me quidquam ceies eōrum quæ audivisti.*

Jubenti paruit Samuel, illique enarravit omnia

verba Domini : cui Hēli : *Dominus est*, ait ; *faciat quod sibi libuerit*.

109. *Misfortunes fall upon Eli and his children ; in the year 1116 before J. C.*

Paūlò post bellum exortum est inter Philistæos et Hebræos.

Hebræi arcam fœderis in pugnam deferunt et cum eâ filii sacerdōtis præcedunt ; sed quia Deus illis erat offensus, arca detrimento magis quàm adjumento fuit.

Victi sunt Hebræi, occīsi, filii sacerdōtis, arca ipsa capta est.

Hēli, audito tantæ clād's nuncio, è sellâ decidit, et fractâ cervice mortuus est.

110. *Samuel the last judge of the Hebrews. Saul is elected king.*

Samuel fuit postrēmus Hebræōrum jūdex, eōrumque res in summâ pāce et perpetuâ tranquillitate administravit.

At quùm senuisset, et filii ejus à moribus paternis discederent, populus novitatis amans, ab illo rēgem petiit.

Samuel primò rem dissuāsit, Hebræosque ab isto consilio dimovēre conātus est : sed illi in sententiâ perstiterunt.

Quārè admonitus à Deo Samuel annuit eōrum postulatiōni, et Saūlem rēgem consecravīt.

Erat Saulis ingens statūra et forma excellens, adeò ut dignitas corporis dignitāti regiæ pulchrè convenīret.

111. *Saul's first disobedience.*

Philistæi in agrum Hebræōrum irruptiōnem fecērunt.

Quapropter Saül adversùs illos processit, et apud Galgala urbem insignem istius regiōnis castra posuit.

Porrò Samuel edixerat ut se per septem dies expectārent, nēve manum cum hoste priùs consererent, quàm ipse veniens Deo sacrificium faceret.

Die Septimo, quùm Samuel morarētur, et populus moræ pertæsus dilaberētur, Saül ipse sacrificium fēcīt loco sacerdōtis.

Vix peracto sacrificio, venit Samuel, rēgemque gravitèr reprehendit, quòd mūnus proprium sacerdōtum sibi temerè arrogavisset.

112. *Jonathan the son of Saul, routs the Philistines.*

Quum Hebræi à Philistæis premerentur, Jonathan Saūlis filius, aūdax consilium cēpit et perfēcīt.

Sōlo armigero comite, castra hostium ingres-

sus est, et viginti ferè Philistæis interemptis ; unum verum exercitum terrōre perculit.

Itaque Philistæi perturbāti cœpērunt non jam ordines servāre, non imperia exequi, sed fugæ se committere.

Quod ubi Saül animadvertit, copias castris eduxit, et fugientes persecūtus, insignem victoriā am retulit.

113. *Saul wishes to put his son Jonathan to death*

Saül, dum persequeretur Philistæos, edixerat ne quis nisi confectis hostibus, cibum sumeret mortem cum juramento minātus illi qui contra edictum fecisset.

Jonathas tunc aberat, nec rēgis imperium audiret.

Accidit ut exercitus trajicerat silvam in quā esset plurimū mellis silvestris.

Jonathas edicti paterni nescius, extendit virgam, quam manu tenēbat eamque in mel intinctam ōri admōvit.

Id ubi rex cognōvit, filium morte plecti voluit sed recens meritum periculo juvenem exēnit : ne populus tulit insontem ad supplicium trahi.

114. *Saul disobeys a second time ; is rejected, and David is consecrated king.*

Saul postea, jubente Deo, bellum Amalecītis in-

tulit. Prīmò rem benè gessit. Cæsi sunt hostes, et eōrum rex captus est.

Sed deindè Saül Deum gravitèr offendit, veterat Deus ne quid ex spolis hostium reservarètur ; Saül vērò, Amalecītis cæsis, partem prædæ servāvit.

Quam ob caūsam rejectus est à Deo, et in ējus locum Dāvid adhuc juvenis è tribu Jūdæ electus est, et à Samuēle unctus.

115. *Saul is disturbed by a demon ; David is sent for to court to calm him.*

Saūlem postquàm Dei mandāta sprevisset, invasit spiritus malus, ita ut ille in furōrem sæpe incideret.

Trunc aulici ei suasērunt, ut aliquem arcesse-
ret, qui citharam sciret pulsāre, ad deliniendum
ægum ējus animum.

Arcessītus est Dāvid hujusce artis perītus, qui
ob illud mūnus inter ministros regios habebatur.

Itaque statim ac Saūlem spiritus malus corri-
piēbat, David citharam pulsabat, et rēgis furor
considēbat.

116. *The Giant Goliath defies the Hebrews.*

Secutum est bellum cum Philistæis. Quum
duæ acies in conspectu essent, Philistæus quidam,
nomine Goliathus, vir mīræ magnitudinis, pro-

gressus est ante ordines, et ūnum ex Hebræis sæpe provocābat ad singulāre certāmen.

Loricā squamātā induebātur. Ocreas in cruribus æreas habēbat : cassis ærea caput ejus operiēbat, et clypeus æreus tegēbat humeros.

Tūm Saül magna præmia, imò et filiæ nuptias ei promisit qui provocantis spolia retulisset.

At nēmo contra illum exīre audēbat ; et Goliathus suam Hebræis ignaviam cum irrīsu ac ludibrio exprobrabat.

117. *David presents himself to fight Goliath.*

Dāvid commōtus ignominiā populi sui, se sponte ad pugnandum obtulit.

Itaque adductus est ad Saūlem qui, considerātā ejus ætāte diffidēbat pugnæ. *Non poteris, inquit, adolescentulus cum viro robustissimo pugnāre.*

Respondit David : *Ne timeas, ô rex ; quūm pascerem oves patris mei, leo invāsit gregem, ovemque corripuit ; ego illum persecūtus occīdi, et ovem è faucibus illius eripui. Ursum pariter interfēci. Deus qui me defendit à leōne et urso, me quoque à Philistæo isto defendet.*

Tūm Saül : *Abi, inquit, cum istā fiduciā : Deus te adjuvet.*

118. *David takes only a sling, and advances against Goliath.*

Saul ipse sua juveni arma voluit accommodāre:

galeam capiti ejus imposuit ; lorica pectus circumtexit, latus gladio accinxit.

Dāvid vērò iis impeditus armis, quibus non erat assuetus, vix poterat incedere.

Quāre onus incommodum deposuit, sumpsit, autem pedum pastorale quo ūti consueverat, et fundam cum quinque lapidibus in sacculo.

Sic armatus adversus Philistæum processit.

119. *David kills Goliath.*

Accedēbat ex adverso Goliathus, qui, viso adolescente : *Num, inquit, me canem esse putas, quæ me cum baculo aggrediāris.*

Cui Dāvid respondit : *Tu venis ad me cum gladio et hastâ et clypeo ; ego autem venio in nomine Domini exercitum, quem probris ausus es lacessere.*

Tunc misso fundâ lapide, Philistæum in fronte percussit, et humi prostravit, currensque suum Jacenti gladium detraxit, quo caput illi præcidit.

Eâ re percussi Philistæi in fugam versi sunt, et victoriam Hebræis concesserunt.

120. *Saul conceives jealousy against David.*

Redeunti Davidi obviam itum est. Hebræi gratulantes victorem deducunt ad urbem : ipsæ mulieres domibus egressæ cum tympanis laudes ejus canēbant.

Tantus populi favor invidiam Saūlis accendit,

qui deinceps malevolo fuit in Davidem animo, nec jam eum benignis oculis aspiciēbat.

Longè alia fuit mens filii ējus Jonathæ virtutem Davidis admirans, illum singulāri amōre complexus est, suōque balteo, arcu et gladio dōnāvit.

121. *Saul is unwilling to perform the promise which he had made.*

Saul victōri filiam suam spoponderat uxōrem ; at promissis non stetit, novamque condiōnem proposuit, si nempè Dāvid centum Philistæos interfecisset.

Malo animo id faciēbat rex invidus ; sperābat scilicet juvenem audācem facilè peritūrum, at sua eum spes delusit.

Nam Dāvid, occīsis ducentis Philistæis, rediit illæsus ; atque ita rēgis filiam in matrimonium accēpit.

122. *Saul frequently attempts to kill David.*

Crescēbat in dies Saūlis odium, stimulante invidiā : quārè non jam occultè, sed palàm Davidi necem parābat.

Bis eum lanceâ confodere conātus est, sed David ictum lethālem declinatiōne corporis effugit.

Saūl mandātum dedit Jonathæ, ut Davidem occideret, sed Jonathæ noluit crudēli patris impe-

rio obsequi, imò cum lacrymis illum obtestātus est, ut tam inīquum consilium deponeret.

Dēniquè Saül misit satellites, qui Davidem domi in oculis uxōris trucidārent; hæc vērò maritum demisit per fenestram, atque ità eripuit periculo.

123. *David in flight spares Saul, who pursued him.*

Dāvid, ut vīdit implacabilem esse Saūlis in se animum, excessit aulâ, et solitudinem petiit.

Saül illum persecutus est; at, Deo favente, Dāvid inimici manus effugit, et ipse Saūlis vitam non semel servavit.

Erat in deserto spelunca vasto recessu patens; ibi David cum suis comitibus in inferiōre parte latēbat.

Fortè Saül sōlus in illam speluncam ingressus est, nec latentes vidit oppressusque somno quiēvit.

Sui Davidem comites hortabantur ut opportūnam Saūlis interficiendi occasiōnem arriperet; sed David noluit, quēm impūnè posset, inimicum occidere.

124. *Saul dies, in the year 1054 before J. C.*

Mōtum est rursùs bellum cum Philistæis; adversùs quos Saül cum exercitu processit.

Commissâ pugnâ, Hebræi fūsi sunt, tres filii régis in acie cecidērunt: Saül ipse ex equo de-

lapsus ne vīvus in potestatem hostium venīret, ūnī comitum latus transfodiendum præbuit.

Rēgis mortem omnium Hebræōrum fuga consecūta est, et eo die victoriā insigni potiti sunt Philistæi.

125. *David mourns the Death of Saul, his enemy.*

Dāvid, auditā Saūlis morte, lacrymas profūdīt : montes Gelbœ, ubi cædes illa facta fuerat, exsecratus est. Illum, qui à se Saūlem occisum esse jactitābat, et regia insignia attulerat, perimī jussit, in pœnam violātæ majestātis regiæ.

Civibus urbis Jābes, quòd Saūlis ējusque filiōrum corpora sepelivissent, gratiam retulit.

Admirandum sanè vērī ac sincēri ei ga inimicum amoris exemplum.

126. *David commits two great crimes.*

Dāvid, postquàm solium conscendit, dūplex scelus, et quidem gravissimum commīsīt.

Adamavit mulierem, nomine Bethsaben, eamque ad flagitium compulit.

Mulieris marītus, nomine Urias, vir fortissimus, tūm in castris erat, et egregiam patriæ operam navabat.

Hunc Dāvid inīquo pugnæ loco hostibus objici jussit, atque ità necandum curavit.

At Deus ad Davidem mīsīt prophētā, qui il-

lum admonēret, eīque pœnam sceleris denunciāret subeundam.

127. *The prophet proposes a parable to the guilty king.*

Sic Davidem allocūtus est Prophēta : *Erant in eādē urbe duo homines : alter dīves multos boum, caprūrū, atque ovium greges alēbat ; alter vērō nihīl habēbat prāter ovem ūnam, quam ipse emerat, et apud se diligenter nutriēbat.*

Vēnit ad hominem divitem hospes quidam ; quūque ei parandum esset convivium, dīves ille pepercit suis ovibus, et oviculam pauperis vi ereptam hospiti edendam apposuit.

Tuum est, ô Rex, de hoc facto judicāre.

128. *The prophet applies the parable to David.*

Rex indignans respondit : *Inīquē fēcit, quisquis ille est pro ove oblātā quatuor oves reddet.*

Tūm prophēta apertē ; Tu, ait, tu es iste vir : te Deus bonis omnibus cumulāvit, te rēgem fēcit, te ab irā Saūlis liberāvit, tibi regiam domum, regias opes tradidit.

Cur ergō uxōrem Urīæ rapuisti ? cur virum innoxium, virum tibi militantem gladio hostium inter fecisti ?

His Prophētæ verbis mōtus Dāvid culpam agnōvit et confessus est.

Cui prophēta ; *Tibi, inquit, Deus condōnat peccatum tuum, attamen filius, qui nātus est tibi, moriētur.*

129. *David fasts and prays for the life of the infant.*

Paulò pòst infans in gravem morbum incidit ; per septem dies Dāvid in magno luctu fuit, cibo abstinens et ōrans.

Die septimo infans mortuus est ; nec aūsi sunt famuli id rēgi nunciāre.

Quos ut vidit Dāvid mussitantes, intellexit id quod erat mortuum esse infantem.

Tunc, luctu deposito, jussit sibi appōni cibos, mirantibusque aulicis dixit : *Ægrotante puerulo, jejūnus orābam, spērans, scilicet Deum placārī posse ; nunc autem quūm mortuus est, cur frustrā lugeam ? nūm potero illum ad vītā revocāre ?*

130. *Absalom revolts against his father.*

Ad hunc dolōrem alius accessit dolor : Absalon, filius Davidis, paternum regnum affectāvit : concitātā multitudine imperitā, adversūs patrem rebellāvit.

Id ubi cognōvit Dāvid excessit Hierosolymā, veritus ne, si ibi remanēret, Absalon cum exercitu veniens urbem regiam obsidēret, eamque ferro et igne vastāret.

Quārè egressus cum suis qui in officio manēbant, conscendit montem Olivārum flens, nudis pedibus et operto capite.

131. *The admirable patience of David.*

Fugienti occurrit vir quīdam è genere Saūlis, nomine Semei, qui cœpit Davidem ejusque comites maledictis et lapidibus appetere.

Quod illi indignè ferentes volēbant ulcisci injuriam, et maledici conviciatōris caput amputāre.

At Dāvid eos cohibuit: *Sinite, inquit, istum mihi maledicere: forsitan Deus his quæ patior malis placātus meî miserebitur, et rem afflictam restituet.*

Incredibilem rēgis patientiam admirāti comites dicto ægrè paruērunt.

132. *David assembles an army against Absalom.*

Absalon, profecto patre, ingressus est Hierosolymam, ibique aliquandiū morātus est; quæ res salūti fuit Davidi: nam interim Dāvid collēgit copias, sēque ad bellum comparāvit.

Jam aderat Absalon cum exercitu, et prælium mox erat committendum: suasērunt rēgi sui comites ut ne interesset certamini.

Quapropter Dāvid Joābum suis copiis præfēcit, sēque in urbem vicīnam contulit. Abiens autem

præcēpit Joābo cæterisque ducibus, ut Absalōm parcerent, sibi que filium incolumem servārent.

133. *Absalom is vanquished. and remains suspended to a tree by his hair.*

Acriter pugnātum est utrinque : sed, Deo favente, victoria penès Davidem fuit. Terga vētērunt Absalōnis milites, è quibus viginti duo milia cecidērunt.

Absalon fugiens mūlo insidēbat, erat autem promisso et denso capillo ; dūm præcipiti cursu fertur subter densam quercum, coma ejus implicāta est rāmis, et ipse suspensus adhæsit, mūlo interim prætereunte, et cursum pergente.

134. *Absalom's death.*

Vidit quīdam pendentem Absalōnem, nec aūsus est illi manus violentas inferre, sed nunciāvit Joabo, qui eum increpans : *Debueras, inquit, juvenem impium confodere.*

Atqui, respondit ille, *me præsentē, rex præcēpit tibi, ut filio suo parceres.*

Ego vērò non parcam, ait Joābus ; et statim sumpsit tres lanceas, quas in pectus Absalōnis defixit.

Quum Absalon adhuc palpitāret hærens in quercu, armigeri Joābi repetitis ictibus confossum interemērunt.

135. *David bewails the death of his rebellious son.*

Stābat intereā David ad portam urbis, expectans eventum pugnæ, et maximè de filii salūte sollicitus.

Quùm illi nunciātum esset profligātos hostes et interfectum esse Absalōnem, non modò non lætātus est de victoriā quam reportaverat, sed maximum quoque dolōrem cēpit ex morte filii.

Inambulabat in cœnaculo mœrens, et in has vōces identidem erumpens : *Fili mi, Absalon, Absalon, fili mi ; utinam pro te moriar, Absalon fili mi, fili mi Absalon !*

136. *David dies.*

Multa deinceps bella Dāvid prosperè gessit contra Philistæos, rēbusque foris et domi compositis, reliquum vitæ tempus in florenti pāce exēgit.

Quùm esset extrēmâ senectūte et infirmâ valetudine, Salomōnem hærēdem regni constituit. Is e summo sacerdotē unctus, vīvo adhuc patre, rex appellātus est.

Dāvid postquàm filio dedisset præcepta regno administrando utilissima, diem suprēmum obiit.

137. *Solomon requests wisdom of God.*

Diligēbat Deus Salomōnem ; et per quiētem

adstāre visus est; deditque optiōnem eligendi quidquid vellet.

Salomon non aliud sibi dari poposcit, quā sapientiam, reliqua omnia parvi aestimans.

Quæ res itā Deo placuit, ut illi plus tribuerit quā rogātus fuerat; nam Salomōni eximiam sapientiam impertīvit; et insuper divitias et gloriam, quas non petierat, addidit.

138. *A difficult affair is brought to Solomon's tribunal.*

Non multò pòst Salomon concessæ sibi à Deo sapientiæ specimen edidit.

Duæ mulieres in eādem domo habitābant: utraque eōdem tempore peperit puerum. Unus ex his puerulis post diem tertium nocte mortuus est: mātēr subripuit puerum alterius mulieris dormientis, et hūjus loco filium suum mortuum supposuit.

Ortā inter duas mulieres gravi altercatiōne, res ad Salomōnem delāta est.

139. *The judgment of Solomon.*

Difficilis erat atque perobscūra quæstio, cū nullus esset testis.

Rex autē, ut explorāret latentem veritātem: *Davidatur, inquit, puer de quo controversia est; et pars ūna ūni mulieri altera alteri detur.*

Judicio assensit falsa mäter; altera vērò exclamavit: *Ne, quæso, ne occidatur puer, ô Rex! mālō ista tōtum habeat.*

Tūm rex ait; *Res est manifesta, hæc vērè est mäter pueri;* et huic illum adjudicāvit.

Admirāti sunt omnes singulārem rēgis prudentiam.

140. *Solomon builds and consecrates the Temple of Jerusalem; in the year 1005 before J. C.*

Salomon templum immensī operis Hierosolymæ ædificavit: omnia aūro argento gemmisque in eo fulgēbant. In hoc templo arca fœderis collocāta est.

Vicīni rēges ob tantam sapientiæ famam cum Salomōne amicitiam junxērunt, fœdusque fecērunt.

Regīna Sāba ejus visendi cupida finibus regni sui excessit, vēnitque Hierosolymam.

Regnābat Salmon in summā pace opibus et deliciis affluens.

141. *Solomon in his old age gives himself up to disorder and idolatry.*

Posteā Salomon voluptāti se dedit: nihil porrò tam inimicum est virtūti quàm voluptas; itaque amisit sapientiam.

Mulieres exteræ, quas adamavit, eum jam seminem ad ritus gentiles pertraxerunt.

Quibus rebus offensus Deus pœnam illi denuntiavit, scilicet fore ut regnum majore ex parte filio ejus adimeretur et servo traderetur : atque ita factum est.

142. *Rehoboam, Solomon's son, exasperates the people.*

Salomoni Roboamus filius successit : is imperium culpâ paternâ jam nutans stultitiâ sua evertit.

Salomon populo vectigal gravissimum imposuerat ; quod onus quum populus tolerare non posset, illud poposcit inminui.

Rēgem monēbant senes ut populo satisfaceret, juvenes vērò dissuadēbant.

Roboamus æqualium consilio usus, populo acerbè respondit ; ejusque postulatiōnem rejecit.

143. *Ten tribes forsake Rehoboam, and choose for themselves a king ; in the year 980 before J. C.*

Exorta est seditio : decem tribus à Roboamo defecerunt, rēgemque sibi creaverunt Jeroboamum è tribu Ephraimi. Duæ tantum tribus in fide manserunt, scilicet tribus Jūdæ et tribus Benjaminī.

Sic duo ex uno regna facta sunt, alterum Jūdæ, alterum Israēlis.

Jeroboāmus, ut populum suum à consuetudine eundi Hierosolymam abduceret, propriam religionem eis instituit, et falsos Deos proposuit colendos.

144. *Short duration of the kingdom of Israel ; its end ; in the year 718 before J. C.*

Non diù stetit regnum Israeliticum, quia omnes ad ūnum rēges fuērunt impii.

Ad eos Deus sæpè mīsit Prophētas, qui eos admonērent, et ad vērū cultum revocārent ; sed illi Prophetārum monitis non paruērunt, imò eos contumeliis, pœnis, morte affecērunt.

Quāiè irātus Deus illos in potestātem hostium tradidit : Devicti sunt à rēge Assyriorum, qui decem tribus captīvas fēcit, et in Assyriam deportāvit.

145. *The history of Tobit.*

Inter captīvos qui deducti sunt in Assyriam fuit Tobīas.

Is ab ineunte ætāte lēgem dīvināam sedulò observābat.

Quūm esset puer, nihil tamen puerīle gessit.

Deniquè dūm īrent omnes ad vitulos aureos, quos Jeroboāmus, rex Israel, fecerat et populo adorandos proposuerat, hic sōlus fugiēbat socie-

tātem omnium ; pergēbat aūtem ad templum Domini, et ibi adorābat.

146. *Tobit retains his piety in the midst of the Gentiles.*

Tobīas adultus uxōrem duxit, habuitque filium quem ab infantiā docuit timēre Deum, et ab omni peccāto abstinēre.

Quū in captivitātem abductus esset, eandem in Deum pietātem semper retinuit : omnia bona, quæ habēre poterat, quotidie exilii sui comitibus impertiēbat, eosque monitis salutaribus ad colendum Deum hortabātur.

Gabēlo cuiādam egenti decem talenta, quibus à rēge donātus fuerat, perhumaniter commodāvit.

147. *Tobit inters the dead at the risk of his life.*

Postea exortus est novus Assyriōrum rex Israelitis infensus, qui eos vexābat, necābat, et sepelīri vetābat.

In hāc calamitāte, Tobīas frātres invisēbat, miseros consōlans, egēnos opibus suis juvans, et mortuos sepeliens.

Ea res nunciāta est rēgi, qui jussit Tobīam interfici, et bonis omnibus spoliāri.

At Tobīas cum uxōre et filio delituit, sicque rēgis iram effūgit.

148. *He perseveres in the practice of this duty against the will of his friends.*

Die quōdam festo, quēm domi laūtum conviviū paravisset, mīsit filium ut aliquot è sociis ad prandium invitāret.

Reversus filius nunciāvit patri hominem Israelitam jacēre in foro mortuum.

Exsiliens statim Tobias, cadāver occultè portāvit domum, ut illud nocte sepelīret.

Sui illum amīci ab hoc officio dehortabantur, at Tobīas magis Deum quàm rēgem timens, id facere non destitit.

149. *Tobit becomes blind, and suffers this affliction with patience.*

Tobīas in præstando solito officio defatigātus, incubuit parieti et obdormīvit fortè ex nīdo hirundinum stercora calida incidērunt in oculos dormientis undè cæcus factus est.

Quam calamitatem idèd permīsit Deus illi evenīre, ut esset illustre patientiæ exemplum posteris propositum ad imitandum.

Nam Tobīas adèd patienter tulit cæcitātem, ut neque illum querentem quisquam audierit neque ille eò minùs constanter Deum coluerit.

150. *Tobit's abhorrence of theft.*

Uxor Tobīæ in texendâ tēlâ comparābat ea quæ ad victum erant necessaria. Quâdam die domum attulit hædum, quem pretio labōris quotidiani emerat.

Hædum balantem, audīvit Tobīas; et veritus ne furto ablātus esset, dixit uxōri: *Vide ne iste clām alicui ereptus sit: redde illum domino suo: nefas enim est nōbis ex rapto vivere.* Adeò vir justus ab omni improbitate abhorrēbat!

151. *Tobit's advice to his son.*

Tobīas mortem sibi imminēre putans, vocāvit filium suum: “Audi, inquit, fili mi, verba patris
“amantissimi: eaque penitūs memoriæ tuæ in-
“fixa hæreant, ut vitam sapienter instituas.

“Quotidiè Deum cogita, et cave ne unquam
“in eum pecces, ejusque præcepta negligas.

“Miserēre pauperum, ut Deus tuī misereātur:
“quantùm poteris, esto beneficus et liberālis; si
“tibi magnæ opes suppetant, multùm tribue; si
“parvæ, parùm, sed libenter; quoniam benefi-
“centia hominem ab æternâ morte liberat.

“Superbiam fuge, neque eam in animum aut
“in sermōnem sinas obrepere.

152. *Continuation of his advice.*

“Quod tibi nōlis fieri, aliis ne facito : fīli mi,
 “si quis tibi opus fecerit, statim ei mercēdem
 “persolve : consilium semper à viro sapiente ex-
 “quire ne societātem cum improbis jungito.

“Quùm ex hâc vitâ decessero, sepeli corpus
 “meum : mātrem tuam colito, memor malōrum
 “quæ passa est, dùm te in utero gestāret ; et
 “quùm ipsa suprēmum diem obierit, eam ponito
 “mēcum in eōdem sepulcro.

153. *Tobit informs his son that he had lent ten talents to Gabael.*

“Hoc etiam te moneo, fīli mi, me commodā-
 “visse decem argenti talenta Gabēlo, qui nunc
 “commorātur Rāge in urbe Medorum.”

Tunc adolescens patri : *Omnia, inquit, ut præ-*
cipis mihi, faciam, pater. Quomodò autem illam
pecuniam à Gabēlo recipiam ignōro ; nam neque
ille me, neque ego illum nōvi ; nec quâ viâ eātur
in Mediam scio.

Cui Tobias pater : *Chirographum Gabēli habeo,*
quod quùm illi exhibueris, statim reddet pecuniam ;
sed quære tibi hominem fidēlem, qui tibi sit dux
viæ.

154. *The angel Raphael offers to accompany Tobias.*

Egressus Tobīas invēnit juvenem stantem et

accinctum ad iter faciendum; quem ignorans Angelum Dei esse, salutavit.

Undè es, ô bone juvenis? Sum, inquit ille, unus ex Israelitis.

Nosti-ne, ait Tobias, viam quæ dūcit in Mediam? Nōvi, inquit, et sæpè ūsus sum hospitio Gabēli, qui ibi habitat.

Tobias ea lætus renunciat patri, qui arcessitum juvenem interrogavit, an vellet esse filii comes et itineris socius, promissâ mercēde? Id se velle respondit juvenis.

Itaque Tobias valedixit parentibus, simulque ambo dedērunt se in viam, et canis secutus est eos.

155. *The tears of Tobias's mother.*

Profecto Tobīâ cœpit māter ejus flēre, et acerbè queri quòd vir suus dimisisset filium.

Cur nos orbasti solatio senectūtis nostræ? melius fuit carēre istâ pecuniâ ad quam recuperandam filius missus est: satis erat nobis quòd filii conspectu frui licēret.

Cui Maritus: *Nōli flēre, inquit; incolumis filius perveniet in Mediam; incolumis ad nos redibit: Deus mittet Angelum, qui ei prosperum iter præstet.* Quibus verbis sedāta mulier tacuit.

156. *Tobias delivered from a monstrous fish.*

Interea Tobias et Angelus pervenēre ad flū-

men Tigrim; et quùm adolescens accessisset ad abluendos pedes, ecce piscis ingens exsiliit, quasi illum devoratūrus.

Ad cūjus aspectum Tobīas perterritus exclamāvit : *Domine, invadit me.* Cui Angelus; *Apprehende illum, et trahe ad te.*

Piscis attractus in rīpam aliquandiū palpitāvit, et expirāvit.

Tunc jussit Angelus fel piscis sepōni, utpotè medicamentum salutāre : deindè partem carnis coxērunt comedendam in viā.

157. *He arrives at the city of Ecbatan.*

Ut appropinquavērunt urbi, quæ vocabātur Ecbatana, dixit Tobīas Angelo : *Apud quem vis ut diversēmur in hāc urbe?*

Cui Angelus : *Est hīc, inquit, vir quīdam cognātus tuus, nomine Raguel, is nos excipiet; habet filiam unicam, quam te oportet uxōrem ducere; pete eam à patre; nec dubito quin postulatiōni tuæ libenter annuat. Deus enim has tibi destinat nuptias; et omnes Raguēlis facultātes jūre hæreditario ad te perveniant.*

158. *Tobias is received at the house of Raguel his relation.*

Eos lætus excēpit Raguel, qui conspicātus To-

biam, dixit uxōri suæ: *Quàm similis est hic adolescens cognāto meo!*

Tūm ad hospites conversus; *Undè estis, boni juvenes? Qui respondērunt; Sumus ex Israelitis urbis Ninives.—Nostis-ne Tobiam?—Novimus.*

Tunc Raguel cœpit Tobiam laudibus efferre: quem interpellans Angelus: *Tobias, inquit de quo loqueris, pater istius est.* Raguel complexus adolescentem, ait: *Tibi gratulor, fili mi, quia boni et optimi viri filius es.* Uxor Raguēlis et filia collacrymavērunt.

159. Tobias's marriage.

Deindè Raguel jussit apparāri convivium; quūmq̃ue hospites hortarētur, ut discumberent: *Neque ego comedam, inquit Tobias, neque bibam, nisi prius filiam tuam mihi desponderis.*

Cui Raguel: *Deus profectò meas preces audīvit, vosque hūc adduxit, ut ista cognato suo nubcret; quapropter nōli dubitāre quin eam tibi hodiè datūrus sim uxōrem.*

Acceptâ chartâ, fecērunt conscriptiōnem conjugii, et laudantes Deum, mensæ accubuērunt.

160. Gabael comes to the wedding.

Raguel Tobiam obtestātus est ut apud se quindecimēdies morarētur: cujus voluntāti obtempe-

rans Tobīas, rogāvit Angelum ut sōlus adiret Gabēlum, paternamque pecuniam ab illo reciperet.

Itaque Angelus, sumptis camēlis, properāvit Rāgem, suum Gabēlo chirographum reddidit, pecuniam illi creditam recēpit, eum ad nuptias Tobīæ adduxit.

161. *The unhappiness of Tobit and his wife.*

Interea Tobīas pater erat animo anxio et sollicito, quodd suus filius in redeundo tardior esset; *Quarè, tandiū morātur filius*; inquiēbat mœrens: *Forsitan Gabēlus mortuus est, et nēmo est qui illi reddat istam pecuniam: illum abesse à nōbis vehementer doleo*; cœpēruntque ipse et uxor ējus flēre.

Præsertim luctus māt̄ris nullo solatio levāri poterat: hæc quotidie domo egressa circuībat vias omnes, quā filium suum reditūrum esse sperābat, ut procūl vidēret eum, si fieri posset, venientem.

162. *Tobias returns to his father.*

Consumptis quindecim diēbus Raguel voluit Tobīam retinēre; sed Tobīas: *Oro te, ait, dimitte me quamprīmū; scis enim parentes meos nunc animo angi meā causā.*

Tandem à socero dimissus cum uxōre ad patrem redibat.

In itinere dixit illi Angelus : *Statim ut domum ingressus fueris, Deum adorā ; et complexus patrem lini oculos ejus felle piscis, quod servasti ; tunc sanabuntur oculi ejus, tēque et cælum pater lætus conspiciet.*

163. *Arrival of Tobias.*

Dum Tobīas urbi appropinquāret, māter ejus, ut solēbat, in vertice montis sedēbat, undè prospicere in longinquum posset ; vidit illum procūl venientem, currensque nunciāvit viro suo.

Tunc canis, qui simul fuerat in viâ, præcucurrit et quasi nuncius adveniens caudâ suâ hero adulabātur.

Confestim pater consurgens cœpit offendens pedibus currere, et datâ manu servo, processit obviām filio. Osculātus est eum, cæpēruntque ambo præ gaudio lacrymas fundere.

164. *The father recovers his sight.*

Quum ambo Deum adoravissent, eīque gratias egissent, consedērunt. Deindè Tobīas oculos patris linivit felle piscis : et post dimidiam fermē hōram cœpit albūgo, quasi membrāna ōvi, ex oculis ejus egredi, quam apprehensam filius extraxit : atque ille statim vīsum recēpit.

Tunc læti omnes collaudābant Deum ; propinqui quoque Tobīæ convenērunt gratulantes ei omnia bona quæ Deus ille impertierat.

165. *The angel Raphael discovers himself to Tobit.*

Deindè Tobīas narrāvit parentibus beneficia quæ acceperat ab eo itineris dūce, quem hominem esse putābat : quāre obtulērunt illi dimidiam partem pecuniæ quam attulerant.

Tunc ille dixit eis : *Ego sum Raphael Angelus, ūnus è septem qui adstāmus ante Deum : mīsit me Dominus ut sanārem te : nunc tempus est ut ad eum revertar à quo missus sum. Vos autem debitas Deo grātes rependite.*

Hæc locūtus, ab illōrum conspectu ablātus est, nec ultrā comparuit.

166. *The happy death of Tobit ; his posterity.*

Tobīas postquā vīsum recepisset, vixit annis duōbus et quadraginta. Instante autem morte, vocātum filium monuit ut semper in timōre Domini perseverāret. Tūm placidā morte quiēvit.

Mortuo patre, Tobīas filius perrexit ad socerum suum Raguēlem, illumque omni officio coluit.

Deniquè cū attigisset novem et nonaginta annos, ipse vitā excessit. Omnes autem liberi ejus et nepōtes domesticam virtūtem sunt imitāti ; Deōque pariter et hominibus grāti et accepti fuērunt.

167. *Abias and Asa kings of Judah.*

Hactenus ea quæ ad regnum Israeliticum spec-

tābant breviter attigi: nunc revertor ad rēges Jūdæ à quibus digressus sum.

Roboāmo patri successit Abīas, qui tres tantum annos regnāvit, soliumque reliquit Asæ filio.

Asa Deo grātus ob pietātem fuit, quippè āras falsōrum numinum evertit, et impios regno suo expulit.

Quam ob caūsam Deus illi pācem satis diuturnam concessit. Postea tamen Asa bellum gessit cum Israelitis de quibus victis amplam prædam retulit.

168. *Jehosaphat, king of Judah; in the year 919 before Jesus Christ.*

Mortuo patre, Josaphatus regnare cœpit, fuitque religiōsus Dei cultor; quapropter Deus illum gloriā et divitiis auxit.

Josaphatus tamen cum Achābo Israelitārum rēge impio amicitiam junxit: quæ res illi magno damno fuit: nam conjunctis copiis pugnārunt adversus rēgem Syriæ. In prælio Achabus interfectus est; parūmque abfuit quin perīret et ipse Josaphatus, nec sine auxilio divīno incolumis evāsit. Indè documentum capere debemus quā periculōsa sit improbōrum societas.

169. *Joram and Ochozias kings of Judah.*

Josaphato patri successit Jorāmus, qui à pater

nâ pietâte degenerâvit, namque Athaliam impiï Achâbi filiam duxit uxorem, fuitque socero quàm patri similior. Gravi morbo, quem Deus immiserat, consumptus est.

Post hunc Ochosias filius regnum adeptus est, nec diù tenuit; nam pessimæ mâtis exemplo ad vitia impulsus miserè interiit.

170. *Death of Athalia; reign of Joash; in the year 883 before Jesus Christ.*

Mortuo Ochosiâ, mâtér ejus stirpem regiam interemit, et regnum occupâvit. Unus tantùm Ochosiæ filius nomine Jōas promiscuæ cædi ereptus fuit, et in templo cum nutrice occultâtus.

Hunc Joiadas Pontifex in templo clanculùm aluit, atque educâvit. Post annos ferè octo puerum regium centurionibus et plebi coram produxit, occisâque Athaliâ in regnum restituit.

171. *The change of Joash, his crimes, and his death.*

Jōas, quandiù consiliis Joiadæ ūsus est, observantissimus fuit divîni cultûs, magnis sumptibus templum exornâvit.

Sed Joiadâ mortuo, aulicōrum adulatione corruptus ad vitia deflexit, vērâque religiōnem deseruit.

Immemor beneficii à Joiadâ accepti, filium illius sapienter admonentem lapidibus obrui jussit.

Ipse paulò pòst à suis in lectulo necâtus, sepulturâ regiâ caruit.

172. *Amasias, king of Judah.*

Jōæ morte regnum ad Amasiam filium devēnit ; is Idumæam adortus est cum ingentibus copiis, quas magno sumptu collegerat : sed à Prophētâ admonitus est ut magis divīno auxilio quàm militum multitudini confideret.

Itaque dismissâ militum parte, parvâ manu cum hoste conflixit, et insignem victoriam eportâvit.

Deindè, elatus victoriâ, Deum deseruit ; et à rege Samariæ, quem temerè lacessiverat, amisso exercitu, captus est.

173. *Osias and Joatham, kings of Judah.*

Osias Amasiæ filius et successor fuit. Philistæos, Deo favente, domuit, Arabes devicit.

Posteà animum ejus invāsit superbia ; mūnus sacerdōtum sibi arrogavit : thus Deo aūsus est offerre, quod sōlis sacerdotibus fas erat ; quūque a Pontifice admonitus, non paruisset, turpi morbo, quem lepram vocant, correptus est.

Quārè procuratiōnem regni coactus est relinquere Joathæ filio, qui rectè imperium administravit.

174. *Achas, king of Judah.*

Achas Joathæ filius in Deum impius fuit, numida gentium coluit. Rēgis exemplum brevi secuta est ipsa civitas.

Quam ob causam Deo invīsus, magnam cladem ab Samariæ et Syriæ regibus accēpit; nec illum calamitas ad meliōrem mentem rovocāvit.

Non eum puduit ab Assyriis auxilium petere, aurumque et argentum a templo ablātum illōrum regi dōno mittere: vēnit rex Assyriōrum, et primum quidem hostes ejus qui se advocaverat profligāvit, sed deindē ipsius etiam regnum vastāvit.

175. *Reign of Ezechias, his piety.*

Ezechias singulāri pietāte floruit: statim ut regno potītus est, populum et sacerdōtes cohortatus, urbem à paternis superstitionibus expiāvit, templum ornavit; cæremonias, quæ jamprīdem omissæ fuerant, restituit.

Nec minor ei fuit in bello gerendo virtus quàm in religiōne tuendâ pietas: Philistæos multis præliis contudit. Judæosque à tribūtis, quæ pendēbant Assyriis, liberāvit.

176. *His disorder and remarkable cure.*

Iisdem temporibus Ezechias in gravem morbum incidit: quūmq̃ Isaiās Prophēta illi de-

nunciâsset vītæ fīnem adesse, Deum rex cum lacrymis orāvit ne sibi vitam adimeret.

Precibus ējus et lacrymis mōtus Deus, quindécim annōrum usūram illi concessit ; atque ad faciendam fidem, sōlis umbra, rēge itā postulante, per decem lineas regressa est in ējus horologio.

Tertio pōst die, Ezechīas sanātus templum adiit.

177. *The king of Assyria besieges Jerusalem, which God delivers by a miracle ; in the year 710 before Jesus Christ.*

Rex Assyriōrum bellum Ezechīæ intulit : Hierosolymam obsidiōne cinxit, minitans urbis excidium, nisi cīves matūrâ deditiōne sibi consulerent.

In hoc statu rērum Ezechīam confirmāvit Isaīas, pollicitus divīnum auxilium non defutūrum, brevique obsidiōnem solūtum iri.

Et vērò nocte sequenti Angelus Dei centum octoginta quinque hostium millia lētho dedit. Rex Assyriōrum trepidus in patriam fūgit, ibique paulo pōst à filiis occīsus est.

178. *Death of king Ezechias.*

Ezechīas, tanto periculo liberatus, in summâ pace reliquum vītæ tempus ēgit : omnia illi feliciter cedēbant, quia illi Deus favēbat : ipse tot beneficiis divinis obligātus in eādē constanter

pietate mansit : omnem suam spem in Dei auxilio posuit : iis rebus quæ Deo placēbant animum semper intendit.

Regnavit annos novem et viginti, quibus exactis, placidâ morte decessit. Populus eum luxit, et corpus ejus inter sepulcra avōrum regum loco editiōre collocatum est.

179. *The crimes of Manasses, his imprisonment, his penitence.*

Ezechiae successit Manasses, patris religiōsi filius impius. Is, relicto vērī Dei cultu, falsa numina adorāvit.

Ad impietatem accessit crudelitas ; quum enim Isaïas propheta iram divīnam illi denunciāset, rex furōre percitus prophētam serrâ ligneâ secāri jussit.

Necem servi sui brevi ultus est Deus : Manasses ab Assyriis victus captusque est, et in vincula conjectus.

Ibi calamitate edoctus, scelerum veniam suppliciter à Deo petiit et impetravit : in regnum restitutus, Deum piē coluit.

180. *King Amon ; his speedy death ; the piety of his son Jossia.*

Amon, Manassis filius, paternam impietatem imitatus est, non vērò pœnitentiam.

Non ultra biennium regnāvit, et à suis domi interfectus est.

Cui successit Josīas, vir sanctus et religiōsus : is a puero virtūti deditus, populum ad legitimum cultum revocāvit.

At illum deindè inconsiderāta fiducia perdidit ; nam contra Egyptios exercitum duxit, admonitusque à Deo ut prælio abstinēret, nihilo minùs acie dimicāvit. Itaque, re malè gestâ, vulnus accēpit, et paucis pòst diēbus mortuus est.

181. *The captivity of Babylon ; in the year 606 before Jesus Christ.*

Josīas moriens tres reliquit filios : ex his Joachas tres duntaxat menses regnāvit ; bello captus est ab Assyriōrum rēge.

In Joachæ locum suffectus est Jechonīas, quo regnante, Nabuchodonosor, Babyloniorum rex, Hierosolymam expugnāvit ; cīves Babylōnem transtulit, relictâ vili plebeculâ, cui præfēcit Sedeciam, postrēmum rēgem.

Quùm Sedecias rebellasset, Nabuchodonosor reversus urbem diruit, templum incendit, Sedeciam, effossis priùs oculis, in carcerem mīsit.

182. *Daniel and his companions raised in the palace of Nebuchodonosor.*

Inter captīvos, qui Babylōnem abducti fuerant,

delecti sunt pueri eximiâ formâ. Daniel, Ananias, Misael, et Azarias: hi cum aliis multis in ipsâ regiâ educabantur, ut postea ad mensam rēgis consistentent, eique accumbenti ministrarent.

Nabuchodonosor jusserat eos, quò meliøre vultu essent, iisdem cibis ali, quibus ipse vescebatur; at generōsi illi pueri, cibis profānis, quia id lex vetābat, ūti noluērunt, sed sōlis leguminibus: at tamen robustiōres ac nitentiores facti sunt cæteris pueris, quibuscum nutriebantur.

183. *The three young men in the furnace.*

Nabuchodonosor sibi posuit statuam auream quam ab omnibus jussit adorari, propositâ mortis pœnâ iis qui parēre nollent.

Ananias, Misael, et Azarias mori maluērunt quàm honōrem sōli Deo debitum statuæ deferre.

Irātus rex eos vestītos et catēnis vinctos conjecit in fornācem ardentem: sed flamma nihil illis nocuit: nec corpus addussit ignis, nec vestes quidem mutāvit; ac solvit tantummodò vincula quibus constringebantur, ità ut illæsi in mediâ fornāce ambularent.

184. *Daniel in the lion's den.*

Daniel apud rēgem gratiâ plurimùm velēbat ob singulārem prudentiam: quapropter invisus erat aulicis qui ei insidias parābant. Suasērunt rēgi

ut edicto vetāret quemquam coli, nisi se, per dies triginta.

Non paruit Daniel edicto impio ; sed quotidie Deum precabatur, uti facere antè consueverat.

Explorantes eum aulici accusaverunt, rexque coactus est hominem sibi cārum objicere leonibus : nam itā lex ferēbat.

Sed feræ Daniēli pepercērunt ; rexque miraculo commōtus ipsos accusatōres leonibus devorandos tradidit.

185. *History of Esther, wife of king Assuerus.*

Mardochæus, ūnus ex captīvis, Judæos è magno periculo liberāvit. Filiam frātris sui utrōque parente orbam, nomine Estherem, educaverat.

Hanc rex Assuērus duxerat uxōrem, et valdè diligēbat.

Erat tunc aulicus quīdam apud rēgem gratiōsus, nomine Aman, qui favōre regio superbiens, adorāri se volēbat ; quod facere renuens Mardochæus, grave in se odium Amānis accenderat.

Aman, ulciscendi inimici causā, universam Judæōrum gentem perdere statuit, edictumque eā de re ab Assuēro impetrāvit.

186. *Mardocheus makes known to Esther the danger of her people.*

Ubi ad aures Mardochæi crudēle edictum per-

vēnit statim conscissis vestibus, saccum indait, conspersusque cinere perrexit ad regiam, et illam implēvit questibus.

Esther, lamentantis vōce audītā quæsīvit quid istud rei esset : ut cognōvit Mardochæum, Judæosque omnes esse neci destinatos, invocāto Deo, adiit regem, suæ gentis ruīnam deprecaturā. Non tamen continuò rem aperuit rēgi, sed eum ad convivium invitāvit.

187. *Aman's disgrace, his shameful death ; in the year 460 before Jesus Christ.*

Assuērus ad convivium cum Amāne vēnit ; et quū hilari esset animo, Esther ad illius pedes se abjēcit supplex.

Cui rex promīsit nihil ei se negatūrum, etiamsi dimidiam regni sui partem peteret.

Tūm Esther : *Mēam, ô rex, meæque gentis salūtem precor : nam crudēlis iste Aman nos devōvit neci.*

Quā re permōtus est Assuērus ; audiensque crucem ab eo parātam esse Mardochæo, Amānem ipsum eīdem cruci iussit affigi.

188. *Cyrus, king of Persia, makes himself master of Babylon, and grants the Jews liberty ; in the year 536 before Jesus Christ.*

Captivitas Babylonica per septuaginta annos

durāvit, idque prædixerat Deus. Postquàm illud tempus effluxit, Cyrus, persarum rex, devicto Babyloniōrum rēge, Judæis fēcit potestatem in patriam remigrandi, templumque restituendi ; sacra etiam vasa, quæ Nabuchodonosor abstulerat, reddi jussit.

Itaque Judæi, duce Zorobabēle, Hierosolymam regressi sunt, et prīma novi templi fundamenta jecērunt ; sed ædificatio diù intermissa fuit, quia illam impediēbant vicinæ gentes.

189. *The state of the Jews after their return from captivity.*

Reversi in patriam Judæi, composito urbis statu, non jam rēges habuēre, sed imperium penēs pontifices fuit : tribūta tamen pensitārunt primūm Persis, deindè Græcis, post devictum ab Alexandro Dariūm.

Nec deinceps ab avitâ religiōne unquam descivērunt, quamvis eâ de causâ à pluribus regibus vexāti fuerint, ac præsertim ab Antiocho rēge Syriæ : quæ pars historiæ Judaicæ nunc narranda venit.

190. *The persecution of Antiochus : in the year 170 before Jesus Christ.*

Antiochus, Syriæ rex, sacram Judæōrum lēgem evertere aggressus est : edidit ut omnes, re-

lictis majōrum suōrum institūtis, gentilium rītu viverent : āras falsis Diis per universam Judæam extruxit : omnia templi Hierosolymitani ornamenta detraxit : libros sacros jussit combūri : reluctantes inaudītis suppliciis affēcit : urbem innumerā cæde vastāvit : ac, ne Judæi tot malis oppressi rebellārent, præsidium in arce collocavit.

191. *The constancy of Eleazar.*

Ex Judæis multi patriam deseruērunt, declinandi periculi causā : multi mortem oppetiērunt, potius quàm à lēge divīnā discederent.

Insignis fuit Eleazari senis constantia : is, aperto ōre, compellebātur carnem suillam comedere, quā Judæis lex interdicēbat.

At vir fortissimus cibum vetitum respuēbat indignans : quamobrem quū ad supplicium duceretur, sui eum amīci hortabantur ut aliam carnem, quam attulerant, comedendo, simulāret se rēgi paruisse, sicque mortem vitāret.

192. *Death of Eleazar.*

Eleazarus rem prāvam suadentibus noluit assentīri : *Ætati nostræ, inquit, non convenit ista simulatio ; non committam ut perniciosum exemplum adolescentibus relinquam : multò satius est perīre quàm propter brevem vitæ usūram, turpitudinis notam meo nomini inurere. Si vestro obse-*

quar consilio, hominum quidem suppliciis eripiar ; sed iram divīnam non effugiam.

His dictis, mortem fortiter subiit, æternamque gloriam est consecutus.

193. *The martyrdom of a mother and her seven children.*

Præclārum Eleazari exemplum secūta est mulier quædam cum septem filiis.

Hi omnes simul comprehensi sunt et virgis cæsi ut ad peccandum adigerentur ; sed eos nulla vis potuit à lēge divīnâ abducere. Illōrum nātu maximus declarāvit se suosque frātres parātos esse mori, magis quàm culpam committere.

Irātus rex ollas æneas succendi jussit ; tūm ei, qui locūtus fuerat, linguam amputāri, cutem capitis detrahi, summas manus ac pedes præcīdi, et truncum corpus in ollâ torrēri.

Aderant tristi spectaculo cæteri frātres cum mātrem, sēque invicem hortabantur ad mortem fortiter tolerandam.

Tum comprehensus est secundus, et post de tractam capitis cutem cum capillis, interrogātus num vellet carnem oblātam edere, negāvit se id factūrum : quapropter, præcīsis membris, in ollam ardentem missus est.

Quūm extrēmum spiritum ageret, ad rēgem conversus : *Tu quidem, ait, hanc vītā nōbis eripis ; sed amissā nōbis reddet Deus, pro cūjus lēge eam profundimus.*

Post hunc tertius similiter cruciātus est : linguam postulanti protulit amputandam : manusque protendens, dixit : *Hæc membra à Deo accepta nunc propter Deum contemno, quia sp̄ro fore ut ea recuperem.*

Rex et alii circumstantes admirabantur animum adolescentis, qui acerbissimum dolōrem pro nihilo ducēbat.

Hoc extincto, quartus eōdem supplicio necātus est ; quū jam morti esset proximus, dixit : *Nōbis optabile est lētho dari, quoniam mortem pro divīnâ lēge oppetitam immortalitas consequētur.*

Quū quintus à carnificibus torquerētur, sic locutus est : *Abuteris, ô rex, potestāte tuâ : scilicet putas nos omninō derelictos esse à Deo, et omni ope destitutos, atque idcirco innumeris malis nos opprimis ; sed mox ipse divīnæ potentiæ vim experitūrus es.*

Pari constantiâ sextus verbera et tormenta pertulit : quibus pēnē confectus rēgem sic compellāvit ; *Nōli errāre, et malis nostris gloriārī : nos propter peccāta nostra hæc patimur, at brevī cum Deo in gratiam redibimus : tu vērō superbiæ et crudelitātis istius pœnas dabis gravissimas.*

Ex septem fratribus sūnus tantū supererat, nātū minimus. Quem Antiochus cœpit illicere ut lēgem desereret, affirmans eum divitem fore et beatum ; sed adolescens nec minis movebatur, nec promissis.

Quārē mātrem rex hortātus est, ut filio suadē-

ret imperāta facere. Illa irridens crudēlem tyrannum, sic filium allocūta est : *Miserēre, fili mi, māt̄ris tuæ ; misērere mē quæ te utero gestāvi, quæ te nātum lacte alui : nōli à fraternâ virtūte degenerāre : nōli timēre carnificem istum. Deum ūnum time, Deum intueri, à quo mercēdem recipies.*

His verbis confirmātus adolescens exclamāvit : *Non rēgi obsequor, sed lēgi : Tum conversus ad Antiochum : Tu quidem, ô sceleste, Dei omnipotentis iram non effugies : erit tempus quū ab eo percussus et dolore victus, te hominem esse confiteberis. Nisi gens nostra in Deum peccavisset, nunquā in has miserias incidissēmus ; sed mox Deus meo frātrumque meōrum sanguine placātus, genti nostræ reconciliabitur, et nos post mortem patienter tolerātā æternâ vitā donābit.*

Tum Antiochus indignè ferens se derisum esse, in adolescentulum crudeliūs etiam quā in cæteros desæviit, et illum exquisito supplicio necāvit.

Deniquè septem filiōrum cædem māt̄ris nece cumulāvit. Hæc mulier plānè admirabilis et sempiternâ memoriâ digna, postquā filios certantes et aspectu et verbis adjuverat, postquā morientes magno animo conspexerat, ipsa dīram mortem subiit, suumque sanguinem cum filiōrum sanguine commiscuit.

194. *The zeal of Mathathias and his children.*

Erat tunc Hierosolymæ sacerdos, nomine Ma-

thathias cum quinque filiis, Jūdâ, Jonathâ, simōne, Eleazaro, et Joanne. Hi, relictâ urbe, ne viderent mala, quibus ea conflictabâtur, secesserunt in solitudinem.

Eò confluit multitudo hominum, quibus erant lēges divīnæ, brevique ad speciem justi exercitūs crevit.

Tunc, duce Mathathiâ, statuērunt patriam armis liberâre, et religiōnem tuēri: itaque aras passim falsis numinibus erectas evertērunt, neglectumque vāri Dei cultum restituērunt.

195. *Mathathias dies. The first action of Judas Machabeus.*

Interea Mathathias mortuus est, moriensque exercitui præfēcit Jūdā filium, qui dictus est Machabæus.

Is bellum à patre susceptum strenuè persecutus est.

Omnia optimi ducis munia egregiè implēvit: divīno, quod invocaverat, auxilio frētus, castella expugnāvit, urbes præsidio munivit; Apollonium unum ex præfectis Antiochi vicit, et ipse suâ manu in acie interfecit; ejusque gladio, quem illi detraxerat, in præliis deinceps usus est.

196. *Victory of Judas Machabeus over Nicanor.*

Antiochus, ubi audivit victum fuisse Apolloni-

um, irâ exarsit : mandatum dedit Lysiae, ut Judæam vastâret, gentemque universam deleret.

Lysias Nicanorem et Gorgiam adversus Judæos misit, quibus dedit quadraginta peditum et septem equitum millia : hi castra posuerunt non longè ab urbe Hierosolymâ.

Jūdas, cūjus spes omnis in Deo posita erat, non dubitavit cum tribus hominum millibus prælium committere. Tam exiguâ manu copias regias prostravit, et ingenti prædâ potitus est.

197. *Lysias vanquished by Judas.*

Hæc clâdes nunciata est Lysiae, qui existimans id culpâ imperatorum accidisse, statuit ipse exercitum ducere. Vēnit igitur in Judæam cum sexaginta quinque hominum millibus.

Habēbat Jūdas decem tantum millia hominum ; tamen adversus Lysiam processit, et, invocato prius divino auxilio, cum hoste conflixit.

Quinque hominum millia de exercitu Lysiae cecidit, reliquos aded perterritus, ut in fugam versi sint.

198. *Judas purifies the Temple which had been defiled by the infidels.*

Pulsis hostibus, Jūdas restituendo cultui divīno animum intendit : rediit victor in urbem Hierosolymam, quæ fœdam suū speciem prædēbat.

Portæ templi exustæ erant, altāre pollūtum, virgulta in atriis, quasi saltu, enāta.

Jūdas omnia purgāvit, portas refēcit, novum altāre erexit, cūjus dedicatio magnâ totius populi frequentîâ, clangentibus tubis facta est; decrētumque, ad memoriam rei sempiternam, quotannis diem solemnem celebrātum iri.

199. *Evident marks of God's protecting Judas Machabeus.*

Concitātæ ob restitūtum templum gentes vicinæ bellum Judæis intulērunt: contra illas Jūdas Machabæus dimicāvit. Eo in prælio Deus manifestum se præbuit Jūdæ adjutōrem; nam inter pugnandum apparuērunt quinque viri equis et virtūte insignes, quōrum duo Jūdā medium habentes incolumem servābant, in hostes vērò tēla et fulmina jaciēbant; undē illi, oculis et mente turbāti, ad viginti quinque millia interfecti sunt.

200. *Antiochus is smitten of God.*

Antiochus, ut cognōvit suos duces à Jūdā Machabæo fuisse devictos, āmens furōre, in Judæam citāto cursu contendit, excidio gentis et urbis acceptam clādem ultūrus.

At illum subitus viscerum dolor corripuit à Deo immissus: quūmq̃ue nihilominūs cursum accelerāret, è curru graviter decidit: cāsus gravis

ægrum jam corpus valdè afflixit ; undè factum est ut membra corrupta scatèrent vermibus, et fœtorem lâtè emitterent, exercitui et ægro ipsi intolerabilem.

201. *Death of Antiochus.*

Antiochus dolōris acerbitate victus tandem ad sãnam mentem rediit : se mortãlem esse agnōvit, et recordãtus malōrum, quibus Judæos affligerat, apertè confessus est se suōrum scelerum pœnas luere : promisit se Judæos florentes beãtosque factūrum.

Sed quia ea omnia metus mortis ipsi extorquebat, non vëra pœnitentia, divinam misericordiam non flexit rex impius et homicida, et, morbo in hōras ingravescente, miserè interiit.

202. *Lysias is vanquished a second time by Judas Machabeus.*

Antiocho successit filius, cui nomen Eupãtor fuit. Hic paterni in Judæos odii hæres, contra eos mīsit Lysiam, qui jam semel victus à Judâ, hanc maculam cupiebat eluere.

Jūdās ad opem divīnam confūgit, uti facere solēbat, orāvitque Dominum ut Angelum mitteret sui populi adjūtorem.

Deindè sumptis armis, obviã hosti cum suis progressus est. Tunc ante aciem Judæōrum vi-

sus est eques, veste candidâ, armis aureis indûtus, hastam vibrans.

Quo prodigio confirmâti Judæi, leōnum, mōre, in hostes irruērunt, et undecem millia peditum, equites mille et sexcentos, prostravērunt.

203. *King Eupator himself comes into Judea with a formidable army.*

Rex ipse Eupător, ad opprimendum Jūdā Machabæum, omnes regni sui vīres collēgit: itaque cum centum millibus peditum et viginti millibus equitum in Judæam ingressus est.

Præibant elephantī, vastâ corporis mōle et horrendo stridōre terribiles: singulis belluis impositæ erant ligneæ turres, ex quibus pugnābant milites armāti.

Sed Jūdas, qui potentiæ divīnæ magis quàm numero militum confidēbat, isto terrifico belli apparātu non fuit commōtus: in eam castrōrum hostilium partem irruit, ubi erat tabernaculum rēgis; et occīsis quatuor hominum millibus, tantas opes dissipāvit.

204. *The courage of Eleazer, the brother of Judas Machabeus.*

Memorabilis fuit hæc pugna fortitudine et morte Eleazari. Is viderat belluam ūnam cæteris majorem, ac phaleris regiis circumtectam: exis-

timans illâ rēgem vehi, se pro commūni salute devōvit : per medios hostes ad belluam properāvit, sub illius ventrem subiit, repetitis ictibus confossam occīdit, et belluæ labentis pondere oppressus ipse occubuit.

205. *The impiety of Nicanor ; his defeat, and death.*

Demetrius, occupāto Syriæ regno, adversus Judæos Nicanōrem mīsīt. Hic impius, extensâ in templum dexterâ, aūsus est minārī se Dei ædem solo æquatūrum.

Jūdas et milites ejus, quamquam paūci erant, cum illo conflixērunt, manu quidem pugnantes, sed Dominum animo orantes.

Regium exercitum ad interneciōnem cecidērunt. Nicanor ipse inter hostium cadavera repertus est, cujus caput avulsum Judas Hierosolymam ferri jussit, manumque nefariam templo affixam suspendi.

206. *Death of Judas Machabeus.*

Mox secūtum est alterum prælium cum Bacchīde uno ex Demetrii præfectis : quod quidem prælium fuit Judæis funestum : nam illi, amissâ quam in Deum habuerant fiduciâ, animo concidērunt, et alii aliò dilapsi sunt.

Judas cum octingentis tantūm hominibus impetum hostium sustinuit ; imò oppositam sibi aciem partem fudit ; sed multitudine hostium circum-

ventus illōrum tēlis confossus est. Quàm cārus populo fuerit, mōrōre funeris indicātum est : sui eum cīves diū luxērunt.

207. *Jonathan succeeds Judas Machabeus ; his death.*

In locum Jūdæ suffectus est Jonathas. Is, fraternæ virtūtis æmulus, Bacchīdem pluribus præliis vīcit, illumque ad petendam pācem adēgit.

Intereā Demetrium rēgem interfēcit Alexander, qui se Antiochi filium dictitābat. Is fœdus cum Jonathâ fecit, eum veste purpureâ donāvit, semperque in datâ fide mansit. Itā quandiū Alexander regno potitus est, res Judæōrum tranquillæ fuērunt : sed paūlō post, Jonathas à Triphōne quōdam per insidias necātus est.

208. *Simon succeeds Jonathan ; his death ; his successor.*

Summa rērum ad Simōnem Jonathæ frātre delāta est. Is fūnus frātris magnificè curāvit : nec diū regnāvit ; nam et ipse generi sui fraūde periit.

Simōni patri successit Joannes nomine Hircānus, qui post annum mortuus hærēdem reliquit filium Aristobulum. Hic, prīmus omnium post captivitātem, regium nōmen sumpsit, capitique diadēma imposuit.

209. *Judea becomes tributary to the Romans ; King Herod ; the Messiah is born, in the year of the world 4004.*

Mortuo Aristobulo, Alexander ejus filius regnāvit : is, nullā re memorabili gestā, decessit : duos relīquit filios, qui acriter de regno inter se decertārent.

Hūjus dissidii occasiōne, Pompeius populi Romāni dux in Judæam vēnit, specie quidem restituendæ inter frātres concordiæ, revērā ut istam provinciam Romāno adjungeret imperio : Judæam stipendiariam populi Romāni fēcit.

Paūlò post, regnum Judæa invāsit Herōeds alienigena : hunc primum Judæi habuērunt rēgem ex aliā gente ortum ; eōque regnante, nātus est CHRISTUS, uti prædixerant Prophētæ.

Finis Historiæ Sacræ.

Dictionary.

EXPLANATION OF THE MARKS AND ABBREVIATIONS.

This mark (~) over a syllable denotes it to belong. This mark (^) over a syllable denotes it to be short. *Masc.* Masculine; *fem.* feminine; *neut.* neuter; *com. gen.* common gender; *sing.* singular; *plur.* plural; *indecl.* indeclinable; *subs.* substantive; *adj.* adjective; *pron.* pronoun; *act.* active; *pass.* passive; *neut. pass.* neuter passive; *perf.* perfect; *pres.* present; *part.* participle; *indic.* indicative; *imper.* imperative; *adv.* adverb; *præp.* preposition; *interj.* interjection; *conj.* conjunction; and the numbers 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, denote the declension of a noun, or the conjugation of a verb.

ABN

A, or ab, *præp.* governs *ablat. m.*
by
abdūco, abdūcēre, abduxi, abduc-
tum, *verb act. 3. to lead away, to*
withdraw; from ab and dūco
Abel, ēlis, *prop. subs. masc. 3. a*
man's name, Abel
abēo, abire, abivi or abii, abītum,
verb irreg. to go away; of ab and
eo
abhorreo, abhorrēre, abhorrūi, ca-
ret *sup. verb neut. 2. to dislike, to*
abhor, to differ; of ab and hor-
reo
abīas, æ, *prop. subs. masc. 1. a man's*
name, Abias
abjicio, abjicēre, abjēci, abjectum,
verb act. 3. to throw away, to neg-
lect; of ab and jacio
ablatus, a, um, *perf part. of aue-*
ro, taken away
abluo, abluēre, ablūi, ablūtum, *verb*
act. 3. to wash clean, to wash a-
way, to purify; from ab and lavo
abnuo, abnuēre, abnūi, abnūtum,
verb act. 3. to deny, to refuse; of
ab nuo

ACC

Abrahāmus, i, *prop. subs. masc. 2. a*
man's name, Abraham
Absālon, ōnis, *prop. subs. masc. 3.*
a man's name, Absalom
Abscondo, abscondēre, abscondi and
aoscondidi, absconditum and ab-
sconsum, *verb act. 3. to hide,*
from abs and condo
Abstīneo, abstīnēre, abstīnui, ab-
stentum, *verb act. 3. to abstain, to*
keep from; of abs and teneo
Absum, abesse, abfui, *verb irreg. to*
be absent; from ab and sum
Absūmo, absūmēre, absumpsi, ab-
sumptum, *verb act. 3. to con-*
sume, to destroy; of ab and su-
mo
Abundantia, æ, *subs. fem. 1. abun-*
dance, plenty; from abundo
Abūtor, abūti, abūsus sum, *verb*
dep. 3. to abuse; of ab and utor
Ac, *conj. and, and indeed; as*
Accēdo, accedēre, accessi, accessum,
verb neut. 3. to draw near, to ap-
proach, to be added: of ad and
cedo
Accēlōro accēlērāre accēlērāvi *ac-*

- cēlēratum, *verb act. 1. to hasten, to dispatch; of ad and cēlēro*
- Accendo, accendēre, accendi, accensum, *verb act. 3. to set on fire, to light up; of ad and candeo*
- Accensus, a, um, *perf. part. of accendo, lighted up, set on fire*
- Accīdo, accīdēre, accīdi, car. sup. *verb neut. 3. to happen, to fall out; of ad and cado*
- Accīdo, accīdēre, accīdi, accisum, *verb act. 3. to weaken, to afflict, to cut off; of ad and cado*
- Accingo, accingēre, accinxi, accinctum, *verb act. 3. to gird on, to prepare; of ad and cingo*
- Accīpio accīpēre, accēpi, acceptum, *verb act. 3. to receive, to take, to accept; of ad and capio*
- Accisus, a, um, *perf. part. of accīdo, cut or clipped short*
- Accommodō, accommodāre, accommōdāvi, accommodātum, *verb act. 1. to fit, to put on, to apply; of ad and commodo*
- Accumbo, accumbēre, accubui, accubitum, *verb neut. 3. to lie down, to sit down at meal; of ad and cubo*
- Accūsātor, ōris, *subs. masc. 3. an accuser, a plaintiff; from*
- Accūsō, accūsāre, accūsāvi, accūsātum, *verb act. 1. to accuse, to impeach, to blame; of ad and causer*
- Acerbē, *adv. sharply, severely, bitterly; of acerbus*
- Acerbitas, ātis, *subs. fem. 3. sourness, bitterness, grief; from acerbus*
- Acerbus, a, um, *adj. sour, bitter, sharp, severe*
- Achābus, i. *prop. subs. masc. 2. a man's name, Ahab*
- Achas, æ, *prop. subs. masc. 1. a man's name, Ahaz*
- Acies, ei, *subs. fem. 5. a sharp edge, an army, a battle*
- Acrīter, comp. acrīus, sup. ācerīme, *adv. stoutly, vigorously, sharply; from acce*
- Ad, *prep. gov. accus. to, at, towards*
- Adāmo, ādāmāre, ādāmāvi, ādāmātum, *verb act. 1. to love greatly; of ad and amo*
- Adāmus, i. *prop. subs. masc. 2. a man's name, Adam*
- Adāquo, ādāquāre, ādāquāvi, ādā-
- quātum, *verb act. 1. to water; of ad and aquor*
- Addico, addicēre, addixi, addictum, *verb act. 3. to approve, to ratify to set to sale, to give over to bondage; of ad and dico*
- Addo, addēre, addīdi, additum, *verb act. 3. to add, to give, to give over and above; of ad and do*
- Addūco, addūcēre, adduxi, adductum, *verb act. 3. to lean to, to induce, to bring; of ad and duco*
- Adductus, a, um, *perf. part. of adduco, led to, induced*
- Adeō, *adv. so, insomuch that*
- Adeo, adire, adīvi, or adii, aditum, *verb neut. irreg. to go to, to come to, to approach; of ad and eo*
- Adeptus, a, um, *perf. part. of adipiscor, having obtained*
- Adhæreo, adherēre, adhæsi, adhæsum, *verb neut. 2. to stick to, to adhere; of ad and hæreo*
- Adhibeo, ādhībēre, ādhībui, ādhībitum, *verb act. 2. to send for, to admit, to use; of ad and habeo*
- Adhuc, *adv. hitherto, as yet*
- Adigo, ādigēre, ādegī, ādactum, *verb act. 3. to drive, to bring to force; of ad and ago*
- Adīmo, ādimēre, adēmi, ademptum, *verb act. 3. to take away, to free from; of ad and emo*
- Adīpiscor ādīpisci, ādeptus sum, *verb. dep. 3. to get, to obtain, to arrive at*
- Adīms, ūs, *subs. masc. 4. an entrance, access, approach. of adeo*
- Adiūdico, adiūdicāre, adiūdicāvi, adiūdicātum, *verb act. 1. to adjudge, to attribute, to award, to resolve; of ad and judico*
- Adjūmentum, i. *subs. neut. 2. help, aid, assistance, of adjuvo*
- Adjungo, adjungēre, adjunxi, adjunctum, *verb act. 3. to join to, to associate; of ad and jungo*
- Adjutor, ōris, *subs. masc. 3. an assistant, a helper; from adjuvo*
- Adjūvo, adjūvāre, adjūvi, adjūtum, *verb act. 1. to assist, to favour; of ad and juvo*
- Administro, administrāre, administrāvi, administrātum, *verb act. 1. to administer, to manage, to govern; of ad and ministro*
- Admirabilis, is, e. *adj. wonderful, admirable; from admiror*

Admiror, admirari, admirātus sum, verb dep. 1. to wonder at, to admire, to esteem; of ad and miror

Admitto, admittēre, admisi, admisum, verb act. 3. to admit, to commit, to allow; of ad and mitto

Admoneo, admōnēre, admōnuī, admōnītum, verb act. 2. to put in mind, to admonish; of ad and moneo

Admōnītus, a, um, perf. part. of admoneo, put in mind, admonished

Admōveo, admōvēre, admōvi, admōtum, verb act. 2. to move or bring to, to apply; of ad and moveo

Adōlesco, adōlescēre, adōlēvi, adōlūtum, verb neut. inceptive, 3. to grow up, to increase, to burn, from adōleo; from ad and oleo

Adōlescens, entis, subs. com. gen. 3. a young man or woman; from adōlesco

Adōlescentūlus, i, subs. masc. 2. a youth; from adōlesco

Adoptio, adoptāre, adoptāvi, adoptātum, verb act. 1. to adopt, to assume; from ad and opto

Adōrior, adoriri, adortus sum, verb dep. to assault, to attack; from ad and orior

Adōro, adorāre, adorāvi, adorātum, verb act. 1. to adore, to worship, to pray to; from ad and oro

Adsto, adstare, adstīti, adstītum, verb neut. 1. to stand, to stand by, to be present; from ad and sto

Adsum, adesse, adfui, verb neut. irreg. to be present, to be at hand, to come; from ad and sum

Advenio, advenire, advēni, adventum, verb neut. 4. to come to, to come up; from ad and venio

Adventus, ūs, subs. masc. 4. an arrival, a coming; from advenio

Adversus, or adversum, præp. gov. acc. against, towards, to, opposite; from ad and versus

Adversus, a, uni, adj. opposite, unfortunate, adverse, evil; from ad and verto

Adulatio, ōnis, subs. fem. 3. fawning, flattery, adulation; from adulor

Adulor, adulāri, adulātus sum, verb. dep. 1. to fawn, to flatter

Adulteror, adulterāri, adulterātus,

sum, verò. dep. 1. to commit adultery, to debauch; from adulter

Adultus, a, um, perf. part. of adolescō; grown up

Adūro, adurēre, adussi, adustum, verb act. 3. to burn, to scorch, to burn with love; from ad and uro

Advoco, advocāre, advocāvi, advocātum, verb act. 1. to call for, to assist, to summon; from ad and voco

Advolo, advolāre, advolāvi, advolātum, verb neut. 1. to fly to, to go quickly; from ad and volo

Ædes, is, subs. fem. 3. a temple; in plur. ædes, ium, a house

Ædificatio, ōnis, subs. fem. 3. the act of building, a building; from Ædifico

Ædifico, ædificāre, ædificāvi, ædificātum, verb act. 1. to build; from ædes and facio

Æger, ægra, ægrum, adj. sick, pen-sive, disordered, doubtful

Ægrè, adv. ill, sickly; from æger.

Ægrè ferre, to take amiss

Ægrōto, ægrōtāre, ægrotāvi, ægrotātum, verb neut. 1. to be sick, to be indisposed; from æger

Ægyptus, a, um, a l̄j. belonging to Egypt, Egyptian; from

Ægyptus, i, proper subs. fem. 2. Egypt

Æmulus, a, um, adj. emulous, vying with, a rival

Æneus, a, um, adj. brazen, made of brass; from ahēnus

Æqualis, is, e, adj. equal; from æquus

Æquo, æquāre, æquāvi, æquātum, verb act. 1. to equal; from æquus

Æquus, a, um, adj. equal, level, just, contented

Æreus, a, um, adj. made of brass, brazen; from æs

Aer, aeris, subs. masc. 3. the air, in the accusat. aëra

Æs, æris, subs. neut. 3. copper or brass, money

Æstimo, æstimāre, æstimāvi, æstimātum, verb act. 1. to value, to esteem; from æs

Ætas, ætis, subs. fem. 3. age, time, season

Æternus, a, um, adj. eternal, perpetual; from ætas

Affecto, affectāre, affectāvi, affectā-

tum, *verb act. 1. to affect, to desire, to aim at; from afficio*
Afferō, afferre, attūli, allātum, *verb act. irreg. to bring to, to report; from ad and fero*
Afficio, afficere, affeci, affectum, *verb act. 3. to affect, to influence, to move; from ad and facio*
Affigo, affigere, affixi, affixum, *verb act. 3. to fasten to, to affix to, to fix upon; from ad and figo*
Afirmo, affirmare, affirmavi, affirmatum, *verb act. 1. to affirm, to assert, to maintain; from ad and firmo*
Affligo, affligere, affixi, afflictum, *verb act. 3. to afflict, to trouble, to vex; from ad and fligo*
Affluo, affluere, affluxi, affluxum, *verb. neut. 3. to flow upon, to flow in, from ad and fluo*
Africa, æ, *prop. subs. fem. 1. Africa, a quarter of the world*
Age, and agite, come on, come well; *from ago*
Ager, agri, *subs. masc. 2. a field, land*
Aggredior aggredi, aggressus sum, *verb dep. 3. to go to, to attack, to assault; from ad and gradior*
Aggressus, a, um, *perf. part. of aggredior, having attacked*
Agnosco, agnoscere, agnovi, agnatum, *verb act. 3. to know, to find out, to acknowledge; from ad and nosco*
Ago, agere, egi, actum, *verb act. 3. to do, to drive, to give*
Agrestis, is, e, *adj. wild, rural; from ager*
Agricola, æ, *subs. com. gen. 1. a husbandman, one who tills the ground; from ager and colo*
Aio, ais, ait, aiunt, *verb defective, I say*
Albūgo, gūnis, *subs. fem. 3. a white spot, or pearl, in the eye; from albus*
Alexander, dri, *prop. subs. masc. 2. a man's name, Alexander*
Alienigena, æ, *subs. com. gen. 1. a stranger, a foreigner, an alien; from alienus, and genus*
Alienus, a, um, *adj. another man's, of another country, foreign, alien; from alius*
Alio, *adv. to another place, otherwise; from alius*
Aliquandiu *adv. a good while, some*

time, a little while; from aliqui and diu
Aliquando, *adv. some times, a length, formerly, hereafter; from alius and quando*
Aliquis, aliqua, aliquod vel aliquid *comp. pron. some; from alius and quis*
Aliquot, *plur. indeclin. some, a few from alius, and quot*
Alius, a, ud, *adj. gen. alius, dat alii, some, other, another*
Alligo, alligare, alligavi, alligatum, *verb act. 1. to bind, to tie; from ad and ligo*
Allōquor, allōqui, allōcūtus sum, *verb dep. 3. to speak to, to address; from ad and loquor*
Alo, alere, alui, alitum, *verb act. 3. to nourish, to feed, to maintain, to bring up*
Altare, is, *subs. neut. 3. an altar*
Alter, altera, alterum, *adj. gen. alterius, dat. alteri, one of two, the other*
Altercatio, ōnis, *subs. fem. 3. a bickering, chiding, strife, contention*
Altum, i, *subs. neut. 2. the deep from altus*
Altus, a, um, *adj. comp. altior superl. altissimus, high, tall, deep*
Alveus, ei, *subs. masc. 2. the channel of a river, or sea, the belly*
Analēcītæ, ārum, *prop. subs. plur. masc. the Amalekites, the name of a people*
Aman, is, *prop. subs. masc. a man's name, Haman*
Amans, ntis, *præs. part. of amo, loving*
Amāsias, æ, *prop. subs. masc. 1. a man's name, Amaziah*
Ambo, æ, o, *num. adj. both*
Ambulo, ambulare, ambulavi, ambulatum, *verb neut. 1. to walk; from ambio*
Amens, ntis, *adj. foolish, silly, beside himself; from a and mens*
Amicē, *adv. friendly; from amicus*
Amicitia, æ, *subs. fem. 1. friendship, alliance, favour; from amicus*
Amicus, a, um, *adj. friendly, loving, subs. a friend*
Amitto, amittere, amisi, amissum, *verb act. 3. to send away, to lose; from a and mitto*

- Amnis, is, *subs. masc. and sometimes fem. 3. a river*
 Amo, amāre, amāvi, amātum, *verb act. 1. to love*
 Amœnus, a, um, *adj. pleasant, delicate, sweet*
 Amon, *prop. subs. indecl. masc. a man's name, Hamon*
 Amor, ōris, *subs. masc. 3. love, regard; from amo*
 Amōveo, amōvere, amōvi, amōtum, *verb act. 2. to remove, to move from; from a and moveo*
 Amplexor, amplexāri, amplexātus sum, *verb dep. 1. to embrace heartily; from amplexor*
 Amplus, a, um, *adj. large, great, spacious*
 Ampūto, ampūtāre, ampūtāvi, ampūtātum, *verb act. 1. to cut off, to amputate, to lop off; from am and puto*
 An, *cop. whether or not, if*
 Ananias, æ, *prop. subs. masc. 1. a man's name, Ananias*
 Angelus, i, *subs. masc. 2. an angel, a messenger*
 Ango, angere, *anxi, car. sup. verb act. 3. to strangle, to choke, to vex*
 Anima, æ, *subs. fem. 1. the life, the soul, the air, breath*
 Animadverto, animadvertēre, animadverti, animadversum, *verb act. 3. to observe, to perceive, to regard; from animus and adverto*
 Animans, ntis, *subs. fem. or neut. and sometimes masc. 3. an animal, a living creature; from anima*
 Animus, i, *subs. masc. 2. the mind, the spirits, the soul*
 Annōna, æ, *subs. fem. 1. corn, provisions; from annus*
 Annulus, i, *subs. masc. 2. a ring; from annus*
 Annuo, annuere, annui, caret *sup in. verb act. and neut. 3. to nod, to affirm, to assent, to agree; from ad and nuo*
 Annus, i, *subs. masc. 2. a year*
 Ante, *præp. gov. accus. before*
 Antecedo, antecedere, antecessi, antecessum, *verb neut. 3. to go before; from ante and cedo*
 Antepōno, antepōnere, antepōsui, antepōsitum, *verb act. 3. to place before, to prefer, to esteem more; from ante and pono*
 Antequam, *adv. before; from ante and quam*
 Antiochus, i, *prop. subs. masc. 2. a man's name, Antiochus*
 Anxius, a, um, *adj. thoughtful, perplexed, anxious; from ango*
 Apērio, apērire, aperui, apertum, *verb act. 4. to open, to disclose*
 Apertē, *adv. openly; from aperio*
 Apollōnius, ii, *prop. subs. masc. 2. a man's name, Apollonius*
 Appārātus, us, *subs. masc. 4. a preparing, splendour, magnificence, from apparo*
 Appāreo, appārēre, appāruī, appārītum, *verb neut. 2. to appear; from ad and pareo*
 Appāro, appārāre, apparāvi, apparātum, *verb act. 1. to prepare; from ad and paro*
 Appello, appellāre, appellāvi, appellātum, *verb act. 1. to call, to name; from ad and the obsolete verb pello*
 Appēto, appētēre, appētīvi or appētīi, appētītum, *verb act. 3. to desire earnestly, to catch at, to approach from ad and peto*
 Appōno, appōnere, appōsui, appōsitum, *verb act. 3. to put to, to lay nigh, to serve up; from ad and pono*
 Apprēcōr, apprēcāri, apprēcātus sum, *verb dep. 1. to pray to; from ad and precor*
 Apprēhendo, apprēhendēre, apprēhendi, apprēhensum, *verb act. 3. to apprehend, to lay hold of, to understand, from ad and prehendo*
 Apprōpinquans, ntis, *præs. part. of appropinquo, drawing nigh*
 Apprōpinquo, apprōpinquare, apprōpinquāvi, apprōpinquātum, *verb neut. 1. to draw nigh, to approach; from ad and propinquo*
 Apto, aptāre, aptāvi, aptātum, *verb act. 1. to fit, to accommodate, to join*
 Apud, *præp. gov. accus. at, with*
 Aqua, æ, *subs. fem. 1. water*
 Ara, æ, *subs. fem. 1. an altar*
 Arabs, arābis, *prop. subs. com. gen. 3. an Arabian*
 Arbos or arbor, ōris, *subs. fem. 3. a tree*

- Arca, æ, subs. fem. 1. an ark, a chest
 Arcesso, arcessere, arcessivi, arcessitum, verb act. 3. to send for, to call, to fetch
 Arctus, a, um, adj. close, fast, strait; from arceo
 Arcus, ūs, subs. masc. 4. a bow, an arch
 Ardeo, ardere, arsi, arsum, verb neut. 2. to burn, to desire passionately, to be in earnest to do a thing
 Arens, ntis, præ.s. part. of areo, dry, thirsty
 Areo, arere, arui, verb neut. 2. to be dry, to be dried up, to be a-thirst
 Argentus, a, um, adj. of silver, made of silver; from argentum
 Argentum, i, subs. neut. 2. silver
 Arguo, arguere, argui, argutum, verb act. 3. to show, to prove, to argue, to accuse
 Aries, arietis, subs. masc. 3. a ram, a battering ram, one of the twelve signs of the Zodiac
 Aristobulus, i, prop. subs. masc. 2. a man's name, Aristobulus
 Arma, ōrum, subs. plur. neut. 2. arms, armour
 Armatus, a, um, perf. part. of arms, armed
 Armiger, gëri, subs. masc. 2. an armour-bearer; from arma and gero
 Armilla, æ, subs. fem. 1. a bracelet; from armus
 Armo, armare, armavi, armatum, verb act. 1. to arm
 Arōma, ātis, subs. neut. 3. all sweet spices; in plur. oftener, aromata
 Arreptus, a, um, perf. part. of arripio, seized, laid hold of
 Arripio, arripere, arripui, arreptum, verb act. 3. to seize, to take by force; from ad and rapio
 Arrōgo, arrōgare, arrōgavi, arrōgatum, verb act. 1. to ascribe, to arrogate, to claim; from ad and rogo
 Ars, artis, subs. fem. 3. art, science, skill, trade
 Arundo, īnis, subs. fem. 3. a reed, a cane, an arrow
 Arx, arcis, subs. fem. 3. the top of any thing, a tower, a citadel
 Asa, æ, prop. subs. masc. 1. the name of a man, Asa
 Asārias, æ, prop. subs. masc. 1. the name of a man, Azariah
 Ascendo, ascendere, ascendi, ascensum, verb act. 3. to ascend, to climb up, to advance; from ad and scando
 Asia, æ, prop. subs. fem. 1. Asia, a quarter of the world
 Asinus, i, subs. masc. 2. an ass, a blockhead
 Aspectus, ūs, subs. masc. 4. sight; from aspicio
 Aspicio, aspiciere, aspexi, aspectum, verb act. 3. to look to, to behold from ad and specio
 Assentio, assentire, assensi, assensum, verb act. 4. to assent, to agree to, to comply; from ad and sentio
 Assentior, assentiri, assensus sum, verb. dep. 4. to agree; to comply; from ad and sentio
 Assēquor, assēqui, assēcūtus, sum, verb dep. 3. to come up with, to overtake; from ad and sequor
 Assuērus, i, prop. subs. masc. 2. a man's name, Ahasuerus
 Assuesco, assuescere, assuevi, assuetum, verb neut. incept. 3. to accustom one's self, to be accustomed; from ad and suesco
 Assuētus, a, um, perf. part. of assuesco, accustomed to
 Assyria, æ, prop. subs. fem. 1. the name of a country, Assyria
 Assyrius, ii, prop. subs. masc. 2. or assyrius, a, um, adj. Assyrian
 At, conj. but, and yet
 Athalia, æ, prop. subs. fem. 1. the name of a woman, Athalia
 Atque, conj. and, as, than
 Atqui, conj. but
 Atrium, ii, subs. neut. 2. a court yard, a hall
 Attamen, adv. yet, nevertheless; from at and tamen
 Attingo, attingere, attingi, attactum, verb act. 3. to touch lightly, to arrive at, to reach; from ad and tango
 Attrāho, attrahere, attraxi, attractum, verb act. 3. to draw to, to attract, to entice; from ad and traho
 Attrecto, attrectare, attrectavi, attrectatum, verb act. 1. to touch, to handle; from ad and tracto
 Attūli, indic. perf. of afferō, I have brought

Audax, ācis, *adj.* bold, valiant, daring; from *audeo*
Audeo, audēre, ausus sum, *verb* neut. pass. 2. to dare, to presume
Audio, audīre, audīvi, audītum, *verb* act. 4. to hear, to obey
Auditus, a, um, *perf. part.* of *audio*, heard, being heard
Avello, avellēre, avelli et avulsi, avulsum, *verb* act. 3. to drag away, to separate; from *a* and *vello*
Averto, avertere, averti, aversum, *verb* act. 3. to turn away, to leave off, to pervert; from *a* and *verto*
Aufero, auferre, abstūli, ablātum, *verb* act. irreg. to take away, to carry off; from *abs* and *fero*
Augeo, augēre, auxi, auctum, *verb* act. 2. to make, to increase, to augment
Aula, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. a court, a hall, a king's palace
Aulicus, i, *subs. masc.* 2. a courtier, from *aula*
Aureus, a, um, *adj.* golden, made of gold; from *aurum*
Auris, is, *subs. fem.* 3. the ear, hearing
Aurum, i, *subs. neut.* 2. gold
Ausim, *verb* defect. I dare
Ausus, a, um, *perf. part.* of *audeo*, having dared
Aut, *conj.* either, or
Autem, *conj.* but, notwithstanding, yes, no, and also
Auxi, *indic. perf.* of *augeo*, I have increased
Auxilium, ii, *subs. neut.* 2. assistance, aid; from *augeo*
Avis, is, *subs. fem.* 3. a bird, a fowl
Avitus, a, um, *adj.* left by a man's ancestors, ancient; from *avus*
Avunculus, i, *subs. masc.* 2. a mother's brother, an uncle; from *avus*
Avus, i, *subs. masc.* 2. a grandfather, an ancestor

B

B
Babylon, ōnis, *prop. subs. fem.* 3. the name of a city, Babylon
Babylonicus, a, um, *adj.* of or belonging to Babylon, Babylonish
Babylonius, a, um, *adj.* same as *above*
Bacchis, Idis, *prop. subs. masc.* 3. a man's name, Bacchis

Baculum, i, *subs. neut.* 2. a staff, a cudgel
Balo, balāre, balāvi, balātum, *verb* neut. 1. to bleat
Baltēus, ei, *subs. masc.* 2. a belt, a girdle
Bathuel, elis, *prop. subs. masc.* 3. a man's name, Bethuel
Bēatus, a, um, *adj.* happy, blessed; from *beo*
Bellua, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. a beast, a great beast
Bellum, i, *subs. neut.* 2. war
Benē, *adv.* well; from *bonus*
Benēficentia, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. beneficence, bounty; from *benefacio*
Benēficium, ii, *subs. neut.* 2. benefit, favour, bounty, kindness; from *benefacio*
Benēvolentia, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. benevolence, kindness, good-will; from *bene* and *volo*
Benjaminus, i, *prop. subs. masc.* 2. a man's name, Benjamin
Benignē, *adv.* kindly, bountifully; from *benignus*
Benignus, a, um, *adj.* kind, benevolent, liberal
Betsābe, es, *prop. subs. fem.* 1. a woman's name, Bathsheba
Bibo, bibēre, bibi, bibītum, *verb* act. 3. to drink
Biennium, ii, *subs. neut.* 2. the space of two years; from *bis* and *annus*
Bis, *adv.* of numbr. twice
Bitūmen, inis, *subs. neut.* 3. bitumen, pitch
Bōnum, i, *subs. neut.* 2. a good thing, plur. *Bona*, goods, effects; from *bonus*
Bōnus, a, um, *adj. comp.* melior, superl. optimus, good, happy
Bos, bōvis, *subs. com. gen.* 3. an ox or cow
Brēvi, *adv.* in a short time, shortly; from *brevis*
Brēvis, is, e, *adj.* short
Brēviter, *adv.* briefly, in short; from *brevis*
Buccīna, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. a trumpet; from *bucca*
Byssinus, a, um, *adj.* made of lawn or cambrick; from *byssus*

C

C
Cādāver, ěris, *subs. neut.* 3. a

- carcass, a dead body; from cado*
Cādo, cādēre, cēcīdi, casum, verb
neut. 3. to fall, to slip down
Cæcitas, ātis, subs. fem. 3. blind-
ness; from cæcus
Cæcus, a, um, adj. blind, obscure,
dark, secret
Cædes, is, subs. fem. 3. slaughter,
murder
Cædo, cādēre, cēcīdi, cæsum, verb
act. 3. to cut, to kill
Cærēmōnia, æ, subs. fem. 1. cere-
mony, religion, holiness, pomp
Cæter et cæterus, a, um, adj. the
other, the rest
Cainus, i, prop. subs. masc. 2. a
man's name, Cain
Cālāmitas, ātis, subs. fem. 3. trou-
ble, misfortune, calamity
Cālīdus, a, um, adj. hot, warm,
rash; from caleo
Callīdus, a, um, adj. wise, crafty,
cunning; from calleo
Cāmēlus, i, subs. masc. 2. a camel
Candīdus, a, um, adj. bright, lucky,
sincere, candid; from candeo
Canis, is, subs. com. gen. 3. a dog
or bitch
Cānistrum, tri, subs. neut. 2. a bas-
ket, a bread basket
Cano, cānēre, cēcīni, cantum, verb
neut. 3. to sing, to play upon an
instrument
Capillus, i, subs. masc. 2. hair
Cāpio, cāpēre, cēpi, captum, verb
act. 3. to take, to seize
Capra, æ, subs. fem. 1. a she goat
Captīvitas, ātis, subs. fem. 3. capti-
vity, imprisonment; from capio
Captīvus, i, subs. masc. 2. a prison-
er, a captive; from capio
Capto, captāre, captāvi, captātum, verb
act. 1. to lie in wait to en-
trap, to catch at; from capio
Captus, a, um, perf. part. of capio,
seized, taken
Cāput, itis, subs. neut. 3. the head,
a chapter
Carcer, ēris, subs. masc. 3. a prison,
a gaol
Carduus, ui, subs. masc. 2. a thistle
Careo, carēre, carui, caritum, verb
neut. 2. to want, to be without
Carnīfex, icis, subs. masc. 3. a hang-
man, a rogue; from caro and fa-
cio
Caro, carnis, subs. fem. 3. flesh
Carus, a, um, adj. dear, costly
Cassis, idis, subs. fem. 3. a helmet,
a headpiece
Cassus, a, um, adj. vain, frivo-
lous, empty, ignorant
Castellum, i, subs. neut. 2. a castle,
a fort
Castra, castrorum, plur. subs. neut.
2. a camp; sing. castrum, a castle
Cāsus, cāsūs, subs. masc. 4. a fall,
a chance, an event; from cado
Cētēna, æ, subs. fem. 1. a chain
Cauda, æ, subs. fem. 1. a tail
Cāveo, cāvēre, cāvi, cautum, verb
act. and neut. 2. to beware, to
take care
Causa, æ, subs. fem. 1. a cause, a
reason
Cēcīdi, indic. perf. of cado, I have
fallen
Cēdo, cēdēre, cessi, cēsum, verb
neut. 3. to depart, to yield, to re-
treat, to go
Cēlebro, cēlebrāre, cēlebrāvi, cēle-
brātum, verb act. 1. to celebrate,
to solemnize, to frequent; from
celeber
Celo, celāre, celāvi, celātum, verb
act. 1. to hide, to conceal
Centum, numer. adj. indecl. an
hundred
Centurio, ōnis, subs. masc. 3. a cen-
turion, a captain of a hundred
Cerno, cernēre, crēvi, cretum, verb
act. 3. to see, to perceive, to de-
termine
Certāmen, īnis, subs. neut. 3. a com-
bat, a contest, a battle; from certo
Certē, adv. certainly, surely, at
least; from certus
Certō, adv. certainly, surely, from
certus
Certus, a, um, adj. certain, sure,
firm, trusty, particular
Cervix, icis, subs. fem. 3. the neck
Chamus, i, prop. subs. masc. 2. a
man's name, Ham
Chānāan, prop. subs. indecl. the
name of a country, Canaan
Charta, æ, subs. fem. 1. paper
Chirogrāphum, i, subs. neut. 2. a
hand writing, a bill or bond
Christus, i, prop. subs. masc. 2.
Christ
Cibāria, iōrum, subs. plur. neut. 2.
food, victuals; from cibus
Cibus, i, subs. masc. 2. food, meat
Cilicium, ii, subs. neut. 2. a hair
cloth, sackcloth

Cingo, cingere, cinxi, cinctum, *verb act. 3. to gird, to surround, to tie about*
 Cinis, ĕris, *subs. masc. 3. ashes*
 Circa, *præp. gov. accus. around, about*
 Circueo, or circumeo, circuire, circuiui, circuitum, *to go about, or around; from circum and eo*
 Circumdo, circumdare, circumdēdi, circumdātum, *verb act. 1. to compass about, to enclose, to surround; from circum and do*
 Circumfero, circumferre, circumtūli, circumlātum, *verb act. irreg. to bring, or carry around; from circum and fero*
 Circumlātus, a, um, *perf. part. of circumfero, carried around*
 Circumsto, circumstare, circumstēti, *carct. sup. verb act. 1. to stand about; from circum and sto*
 Circumtego, circumtegere, circumtexi, circumtectum, *verb act. 3. to cover about, or all over; from circum and tego*
 Circumvenio, circumvenire, circumvēni, circumventum, *verb neut. 1. to come about, to surround, to deceive; from circum and venio*
 Circumvōlito, circumvōlitare, circumvōlitāvi, circumvōlitātum, *verb frequent. 1. to fly about; from circum and volito*
 Cithara, æ, *subs. fem. 1. a harp*
 Cito, *adv. soon, quickly*
 Cito, citare, citāvi, citātum, *verb act. freq. 1. to summon, to cite, to name, to excite; from cieo*
 Civis, is, *subs. com. gen. 3. a citizen*
 Civitas, ātis, *subs. fem. 3. a city, a state; from civis*
 Clādes, is, *subs. fem. 3. an overthrow, a defeat*
 Clām, *adv. secretly, privately, by surprise*
 Clāmo, clāmāre, clāmāvi, clāmātum, *verb act. 1. to call upon, to speak aloud*
 Clāmor, ōris, *subs. masc. 3. a cry, a shout, a clamour, a noise; from clamo*
 Clancūlum, *adv. secretly, privately; from clam*
 Clango, clangere, clanxi, *car. sup. verb act. 3. to sound a trumpet, to sound*

Clangor, ōris, *subs. masc. 3. the sound of a trumpet, a loud shrill noise, from clango*
 Claudio, claudere, clausi, clausum, *verb act. 3. to shut, to stop, to conclude*
 Clemens, ntis, *adj. quiet, mild, courteous, merciful*
 Clementer, *adv. quietly, gently, kindly; from clemens*
 Clypeus, ei, *subs. masc. 2. a shield, a buckler*
 Coactus, a, um, *perf. part. of cogo, collected, forced*
 Coēgi, *indic. perf. of cogo, I have collected or forced*
 Cælum, i, *subs. neut. 2. heaven, the sky, the weather; plur. cæli, ōrum*
 Cœnāculum, i, *subs. neut. 2. a parlour, an upper chamber; from cœna*
 Cœpi, *verb præteritive defect. I begin, or have begun*
 Cōgito, cōgitare, cōgitāvi, cōgitātum, *verb act. 1. to think, to intend*
 Cognātus, a, um, *adj. akin, allied; from con and nascor*
 Cognosco, cognoscere, cognōvi, cognōitum, *verb act. 3. to know, to understand; from con and nosco*
 Cōgo, cōgere, coēgi, coactum, *verb act. 3. to gather together, to collect, to force; from con and ago*
 Cohībeo, cohībere, cohībui, cohībitum, *verb act. 2. to restrain, to confine; from con and habeo*
 Cohortor, cohortari, cohortātus sum, *verb dep. 1. to exhort, to encourage; from con and hortor*
 Collachrymo, collachrymare, collachrymāvi, collachrymātum, *verb act. 1. to weep with one; from con and lachrymo*
 Collaudo, collaudare, collaudāvi, collaudātum, *verb act. 1. to praise with others, to extol; from con and laudo*
 Collido, collidere, collīsi, collisum, *verb act. 3. to beat together, to dash against one another; from con and lēdo*
 Colligo, colligere, collēgi, collectum, *verb act. 3. to gather together, to collect, to pluck from the stalk; from con and lego*
 Collōco, collōcare, collōcāvi, collō-

cātum, *verb act.* 1. to place together, to place; from con and loco
 Collum, i, *subs. neut.* 2. the neck
 Cōlo, cōlere, cōlūi, cultum, *verb act.* 3. to till, to cultivate, to worship, to practise
 Cōlor, cōloris, *subs. masc.* 3. colour, complexion.
 Cōlumba, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. a dove, a pigeon
 Cōlūma, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. a column, a pillar
 Cōma, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. hair, a head of hair
 Combūro, combūrere, combussi, combustum, *verb act.* 3. to burn with fire, to scorch; from con and uro
 Cōmēdo, cōmēdere et cōmesse, cōmēdi, cōmēsum, et cōmestum, *verb act.* 3. and irreg. to eat, to eat up; from con and edo
 Cōmes, itis, *subs. com. gen.* 3. a companion, an attendant; from comeo
 Commigro, commigrāre, commigrāvi, commigrātum, *verb act.* 1. to go from one place to another, to remove; from con and migro
 Commisceo, commiscere, commiscui, commistum, et commixtum, *verb act.* 2. to mix together; from con and misceo
 Committo, committere, commisi, commissum, *verb act.* 3. to entrust, to join, to engage; from con and mitto
 Commōdo, commōdāre, commōdāvi, commōdātum, *verb act.* 1. to profit, to lend; from commodus
 Commōror, commōrāri, commōrātus sum, *verb dep.* 1. to abide, to stay, to sojourn, to continue; from con and moror
 Commōveo, commōvere, commōvi, commōtum, *verb act.* 2. to move, to stir, to trouble, to agitate; from con and moveo
 Communis, is, e, *adj.* 3. common, general
 Commūto, commūtāre, commūtāvi, commūtātum, *verb act.* 1. to change, to exchange; from con and muto
 Compāreo, compārere, comparui, compārītum, *verb neut.* 2. to appear, from con and pareo
 Compāro, compārare, compārāvi,

compārātum, *verb act.* 1. to prepare, to provide, to compare; from con and paro
 Compello, compellāre, compellāvi, compellātum, *verb act.* 1. to speak to, to address; from con and pello
 Compello, compellere, compūli, compulsum, *verb act.* 3. to compel, to force; from con and pello
 Complector, complecti, complexus sum, *verb dep.* 3. to embrace; from con and plector
 Complexus, a, um, *perf. part.* of complector, having embraced
 Compōno, compōnere, compōsui, compōsitum, *verb act.* 3. to lay together, to appease, to settle; from con and pono
 Conprehendo, comprehendere, comprehendendi, comprehensum, *verb act.* 3. to seize, to lay hold of; from con and prehendo
 Comprōbo, comprōbare, comprōbāvi, comprōbātum, *verb act.* 1. to approve, to verify, to make good; from con and probo
 Concēdo, concēdere, concessi, concessum, *verb act.* 3. to depart, to yield, to grant, to allow; from con and cedo
 Concīdo, concīdere, concīdi, *car. sup. verb neut.* 3. to fall down, to die, to be killed; from con and cado
 Concito, concitare, concitāvi, concitātum, *verb act. freq.* 1. to stir up, to excite, to agitate, to trouble; from con and cito
 Conclāve, is, *subs. neut.* 3. an inner parlour, a private room; from con and clavis
 Concordia, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. agreement, peace, concord; from con and cors
 Concūpisco, concūpiscere, concūpīvi, concūpītum, *verb act.* 3. to covet, to desire; from con and cupio
 Concūtio, concūtere, concussi, concussum, *verb act.* 3. to shake, to stir; from con and quatio
 Condiō, condire, condīvi, conditum, *verb act.* 4. to season meat, to preserve, to embalm
 Condītio, ōnis, *subs. fem.* 2. a condition, a law; from condo
 Condo, condere, condīdi, condītum,

- verb act. 3. to lay up, to hide, to bury; from con and do*
- Condōno, condōnāre, condōnāvi, condōnātum, verb act. 1. to pardon, to forgive, to give willingly; from con and dono**
- Confectus, a, um, perf. part. of conficio, dispatched, finished, spent, worn out**
- Confēro, confērrē, contūli, collātum, verb act. irreg. to bring together, to contribute, to betake one's self; from con and fero**
- Confessus, a, um, perf. part. of confiteor, having confessed**
- Confestim, adv. immediately, continually**
- Conficio, conficere, confeci, confectum, verb act. 3. to make, to finish, to kill, to perform; from con and facio**
- Confido, confidere, confidi and confisus sum, verb neut. pass. 3. to trust, to confide, to depend upon, to put confidence in; from con and fido**
- Confirmo, confirmare, confirmavi, confirmātum, verb act. 1. to confirm, to strengthen, to encourage; from con and firmo**
- Confiteor, confiteri, confessus sum, verb dep. 2. to acknowledge, to confess; from con and fateor**
- Conflicto, conflictare, conflictavi, conflictātum, verb. freq. act. 1. to struggle, to encounter, to contend; from confingo**
- Confingo, confingere, confixi, conflictum, verb act. 3. to contend, to strive, to encounter; from con and fingo**
- Conflo, confluere, conflui, confluum, verb neut. 3. to flow together, to resort or flock together; from con and fluo**
- Confodio, confodere, confodi, confossum, verb act. 3. to dig, to stab; from con and fodio**
- Confugio, confugere, confugi, confugitum, verb neut. 3. to fly for succour, to betake one's self for shelter, from con and fugio**
- Congeries, iei, subs. fem. 5. a heap, a pile, a mass; from congero**
- Congero, congere, congegi, congestum, verb act. 3. to heap up, to accumulate; from con and gero**
- Conjector, oris, subs. masc. 3. an interpreter of dreams, a soothsayer; from conjicio**
- Conjicio, conjicere, conjeci, conjectum, verb act. 3. to throw together, to throw; from con and jacio**
- Conjūgium, ii, subs. neut. 2. marriage, wedlock; from conjux**
- Conjungo, conjungere, conjunxi, conjunctum, verb act. 3. to join together, to ally; from con and jungo**
- Conjux, jūgis, subs. com. gen. 3. a spouse, husband or wife; from con and jungo**
- Cōnor, cōnari, cōnātus sum, verb dep. 1. to endeavour, to attempt**
- Conscendo, conscendere, conscendi, consensum, verb act. 3. to climb up, to ascend, to embark; from con and scando**
- Conscindo, conscindere, conscidi, conscissum, verb act. 3. to cut in pieces, to tear; from con and scindo**
- Conscius, a, um, adj. conscious, knowing; from con and scio**
- Conscriptio, ōnis, subs. fem. 3. a writing, and enrolling, a registering; from conscribo**
- Consecro, consecrare, consecravi, consecrātum, verb act. 1. to consecrate, to devote; from con and sacro**
- Consequor, consequi, consecutus sum, verb dep. 3. to ensue, to overtake, to obtain; from con and sequor**
- Consēro, consērrē, consēvi, consitum, or consērii, consertum, verb act. 3. to sow, to plant, to engage; from con and sero**
- Considēro, considērrē, considēravi, considērātum, verb act. 1. to consider, to think, to regard, to view heedfully**
- Consido, considere, considi, consessum, verb neut. 3. to sit down, to cease, to dwell; from con and sedeo**
- Consilium, ii, subs. neut. 2. advice, counsel, design; from con and salio**
- Consisto, consistere, constiti, constitum, verb neut. 3. to stand, to stop, to stay; from con and sisto**
- Consolatio, ōnis, subs. fem. 3. consolation, comfort; from consolor**

Consōlor, consōlārī, consōlātus sum, verb dep. 1. to console, to comfort; from con and solor
 Conspectus, ūs, subs. masc. 4. a sight, a view; from conspicio
 Conspērgo, conspērgēre, conspērsi, conspērsus, verb act. 3. to besprinkle; from con and spargo
 Conspīcio, conspīcēre, conspēxi, conspēctum, verb act. 3. to see, to behold, to take a view of, to discover; from con and specio
 Conspicor, conspicari, conspicatus sum, verb dep. 1. to behold, to perceive; from con and specio
 Constanter, adv. deliberately, constantly, stoutly, always; from constans
 Constantia, æ, subs. fem. 1. steadfastness, constancy; from constans
 Constitūo, constitūere, constitūi, constitūtum, verb act. 3. to establish, to appoint, to determine; from con and statuo
 Constringo, constringēre, constrinxi, constrictum, verb act. 3. to bind together, to fasten; from con and stringo
 Consuesco, consuescēre, consuēvi, consuētum, and consuētus sum, verb neut. 3. to be accustomed, to be wont, to use; from con and suesco
 Consuētūdo, tūdīnis, subs. fem. 3. custom, use, company; from consuesco
 Consūlo, consūlēre, consūlūi, consultum, verb act. 3. to consult for, to give advice, to provide for; from con and salio. Consulo te, I ask your advice; Consulo tibi, I consult for your safety
 Consūmo, consūmēre, consūmpsi, consūptum, verb act. 3. to consume, to devour, to waste; from con and sumo
 Consurgo, consurgēre, consurrexi, consurrectum, verb act. and neut. 3. to rise up, to arise; from con and surgo
 Contāmīno, contāmīnāre, contāmīnāvi, contāmīnātum, verb act. 1. to contaminate, to pollute, to defile, to disgrace
 Contemno, contemnēre, contempsī, contemptum, verb act. 3. to undervalue, to despise, to disregard; from con and temno

Contēro, contērēre, contrīvi, contritum, verb act. 3. to break small, to waste, to consume, to spend; from con and tero
 Contīneo, contīnēre, contīnūi, contīentum, verb act. 2. to hold together, to hold, to restrain, to keep within bounds; from con and teneo
 Contingo, contingēre, contīgi, contactum, verb act. 3. to befall, to happen to; from con and tango
 Continud, adv. forthwith, immediately; from contineo
 Contrā, præp. gov. accus. against, opposite, contrary to
 Contractus, a, um, perf. part. of contraho, having drawn together
 Contrāho, contrāhēre, contrāxi, contrāctum, verb act. 3. to draw, together, to collect, to shorten, to contract; from con and traho
 Contrōversia, æ, subs. fem. 1. a controversy, a dispute, a quarrel; from controverto
 Contūli, indic. perf. of confero, I have collected or conferred
 Contūmēlia, æ, subs. fem. 1. a haughty speech, a bitter taunt, railing, an affront; from contumeo
 Contundo, contundēre, contūdi, contūsum, verb act. 3. to beat, to bruise, to thump; from con and tundo
 Convēnio, convēnīre, convēni, conventum, verb neut. 4. to come together, to assemble, to meet; from con and venio
 Convēnit, verb impers. 4. it is meet, it is agreed upon; from convenio
 Convertō, convertēre, converti, conversum, verb act. 3. to turn about, to convert, to change; from con and verto
 Conviciātor, ōris, subs. masc. 3. a railer, a reproacher; from conviciū
 Convivium, ii, subs. neut. 2. a feast, an entertainment; from con and vivo
 Convōco, convōcāre, convōcāvi, convōcātum, verb act. 1. to call together, to convene, to assemble; from con and voco
 Cōpia, æ, subs. fem. 1. plenty, abundance, wealth; plural copiæ, ārum, forces, victuals

Cōquo, cōquēre, coxi, coctum, *verb act. 3. to boil, to bake, to digest*
Cōr, cōrdis, *subs. neut. 3. the heart*
Coram, *præp. gov. abl. before, in the presence of*
Cornu, *subs. neut. indecl. plur. cornua, uum, ibus, 4. a horn*
Corpus, pōris, *subs. neut. 3. the body*
Corrīpio, corrīpēre, corrīpui, corrēptum, *verb act. 3. to snatch, to seize on, to hasten, to shorten; from con and rapio*
Corrumpto, corrumpēre, corrūpi, corruptum, *verb act. 3. to spoil, to destroy, to corrupt, to bribe; from con and rumpo*
Corrūo, corrūēre, corrui, *car. sup. verb neut. 3. to fall down, to fall to pieces; from con and ruo*
Cortina, æ, *subs. fem. 1. a tripod, or table, an oracle, a curtain*
Corvus, i, *subs. masc. 2. a crow, a raven*
Costa, æ, *subs. fem. 1. a rib*
Coxi, *indic. perf. I have boiled or baked*
Crēator, ōris, *subs. masc. 3. a creator, a maker, a founder; from creo*
Crēdo, crēdēre, credīdi, crēditum, *verb act. 3. to believe, to trust*
Crēdūlus, a, um, *adj. credulous, silly, simple, easy; from credo*
Creo, creāre, creāvī, creātum, *verb act. 1. to create, to make*
Cresco, crescēre, crēvi, crētum, *verb neut. 3. to increase, to grow*
Crīnis, is, *subs. masc. 3. the hair of the head*
Crūcio, crūciāre, crūciāvi, crūciātum, *verb act. 1. to torture, to torment; from crux*
Crūdēlis, is, e, *adj. cruel, ill natured barbarous; from crudus*
Crūdēlitas, ātis, *subs. fem. 3. cruelty; from crudelis*
Crūdēlīter, *adv. cruelty; from crudelis*
Crūs, crūris, *subs. neut. 3. a leg*
Crūx, crūcis, *subs. fem. 3. a cross, a gallows*
Cūbītus, i, *subs. masc. 2. an elbow, a cubit, a foot and a half*
Cūbo, cūbāre, cūbui, cūbitum, *verb neut. 1. to lie, to lie down*
Cūcūrri, *indic. perf. I have run*
Culmus, i, *subs. masc. 2. a stalk of corn*

Culpa, æ, *subs. fem. 1. a fault, blame, guilt*
Cultor, ōris, *subs. masc. 3. a husbandman, a vinedresser, a cultivator; from colo*
Cultus, ūs, *subs. masc. 4. tillage, culture, apparel, dress; from colo*
Cum, *præp. gov. ablat. with, along with*
Cūmūlo, cūmūlāre, cūmūlāvi, cūmūlātum, *verb act. 1. to heap up, to increase; from cumulus*
Cūpīdus, a, um, *adj. desirous, covetous, eager, fond; from cupio*
Cūpio, cūpēre, cūpīvi et cūpii, cūpītum, *verb act. 3. to desire, to covet*
Cur, *adv. why, wherefore*
Cūra, æ, *subs. fem. 1. care, concern, study, diligence, charge*
Cūro, cūrāre, cūrāvi, cūrātum, *verb act. 1. to take care of, to regard, to cause; from cura*
Curro, currēre, cūcurri, cursum, *verb. neut. 3. to run*
Currus, ūs, *subs. masc. 4. a chariot, a carriage; from curro*
Cursus, ūs, *subs. masc. 4. a race, a course, speed, a journey; from curro*
Custōdio, custōdīre, custōdīvi, custōdītum, *verb act. 4. to guard, to keep; from custos*
Custos, custōdis, *subs. com. gen. 3. a guard, a keeper*
Cūtis, cūtis; *subs. fem. 3. the skin, the bark*
Cyrus, i, *prop. subs. masc. 2. a man's name, Cyrus*

D

Damnum, i, *subs. neut. 2. loss, damage, disadvantage*
Daniel, elis, *prop. subs. masc. 3. a man's name, Daniel*
Darius, ii, *prop. subs. masc. 2. a man's name, Darius*
Dāvid, īdis, *prop. subs. masc. 3. a man's name, David*
De, *præp. gov. ablat. of, concerning, by, from, down*
Deambūlo, deambūlāre, deambūlāvi, deambūlātum, *verb neut. 1. to walk abroad, to walk up and down; from de and ambulo*
Dēbeo, debēre, debui, debītum, *verb act. 2. to owe; from de and habeo*

Dēcedo, dēcēdēre, decessi, decessum, *verb neut. 3. to depart, to retire, to be dismissed; from de and cedo*

Decem, *numer. adj. indecl. ten*

Dēcerno, dēcernēre, dēcēvi, dēcētum, *verb act. 3. to discern, to judge, to determine; from de and cerno*

Dēcerno, dēcērpēre, dēcēpsi, dēcēptum, *verb act. 3. to pluck off, to pull off, to crop; from de and carpo*

Dēcerto, dēcērtāre, dēcērtāvi, dēcērtātum, *verb neut. 1. to contend, to dispute; from de and certo*

Dēcīdo, dēcīdēre, dēcīdi, *car. sup. verb neut. 3. to fall down; from de and cado*

Dēcīpio, dēcīpēre, dēcēpi, dēcēptum, *verb act. 3. to deceive; from de and capio*

Dēclāro, dēclārāre, dēclārāvi, dēclārātum, *verb act. 1. to declare, to proclaim; from de and clarus*

Dēclīnātio, ōnis, *subs. fem. 3. a stepping aside, a bending, an avoiding; from declino*

Dēclīno, dēclīnāre, dēclīnāvi, dēclīnātum, *verb act. and neut. 1. to bend, to decline, to shun*

Decussans, *antis, præs. part. of decusso, shaking off*

Dēdi, *indic. perf. of do, I have given*

Dedicatio, ōnis, *subs. fem. 3. a dedication, a consecration; from dedico*

Deditio, ōnis, *subs. fem. 3. a surrender; from dedo*

Dedo, dēdēre, dēdīdi, dēdītum, *verb act. 3. to yield, to give up, to surrender; from de and do*

Dēduco, dēducēre, dēduxi, dēductum, *verb act. 3. to bring down, to lead forth, to accompany; from de and duco*

Dēfātigo, dēfātīgāre, dēfātīgāvi, dēfātīgātum, *verb act. 1. to weary, to fatigue; from de and fatigo*

Dēfendo, dēfēdēre, dēfēdi, dēfensum, *verb neut. 3. to defend*

Dēfēro, dēferre, dētūli, dēlātum, *verb act. irreg. to carry down, to bring word, to carry; from de and fero*

Dēfervesco, dēfervescēre, dēferbui, *verb neut. 3. to grow cool, to be abated; from de and fervesco*

Dēficio, dēfīcēre, dēfēci, dēfectum, *verb act. 3. to fail, to faint, to decay; from de and facio*

Dēfigo, dēfigēre, dēfixi, dēfixum, *verb act. 3. to fix, to plant; from de and figo*

Dēflecto, dēflectēre, dēflexi, dēflexum, *verb act. 3. to bend down, to turn aside, to be changed; from de and flecto*

Dēflūo, dēflūēre, dēfluxi, dēfluxum, *verb neut. 3. to flow down; from de and fluo*

Dēfui, *indic. perf. of desum, I have been absent*

Dēgēnēro, dēgēnērāre, dēgēnērāvi, dēgēnērātum, *verb neut. 1. to degenerate, to become unlike; from degener*

Dēhortor, dēhortāri, dēhortātus, *sum, verb dep. 1. to dissuade, to advise from; from de and hortor*

Dein, *adv. same as deinde, then*

Deinceps, *adv. henceforth, hereafter, successively*

Deinde, *adv. then. thereafter, from thence, afterwards; from de and inde*

Dējicio, dējīcēre, dējēci, dējectum, *verb act. 3. to throw down, to remove; from de and jacio*

Dēlabor, dēlābi, dēlapsus *sum, verb dep. 3. to glide down, to fall down; from de and labor*

Dēlecto, dēlectāre, dēlectāvi, dēlectātum, *verb act. 1. to delight, to please, to allure; from de and lacto*

Dēlenio, dēlenīre, dēlenīvi, dēlenītum, *verb act. 4. to mitigate, to soften, to sooth; from de and lenio*

Dēleo, dēlēre, dēlēvi, dēletum, *verb act. 2. to blot out, to destroy, to abolish; from de and leo for lino*

Dēlīciæ, ārum, *subs. fem. 1. plur. delight, a darling, a delight; from delicio*

Dēligo, dēligēre, dēlēgi, dēlectum, *verb act. 3. to choose, to pick, to gather; from de and lego*

Dēlītesco, dēlītescēre, dēlītui, *verb neut. incept. 3. to lie hid, to skulk; from de and lateo*

Dēlūdo, dēlūdēre, dēlūsi, dēlūsum, *verb act. 3. to delude, to deceive; from de and ludo*

Dēmetrius, ii, *prop. subs. masc. 2. a man's name, Demetrius*
Dēmitto, **dēmittere**, **dēmisi**, **dēmisum**, *verb act. 3. to send down, to let down; from de and mitto*
Dēmum, *adv. at last*
Dēnique, *adv. at last, in fine, at length; from de, novo and que*
Densus, a, um, *adj. thick, close*
Dēnuncio, **dēnunciāre**, **dēnunciāvi**, **dēnunciātum**, *verb act. 1. to denounce, to declare, to forewarn; from de and nuncio*
Dēpono, **dēponēre**, **dēpōsui**, **dēpōsitum**, *verb act. 3. to place or put down, to put off, to deposit; from de and pono*
Dēporto, **dēportāre**, **dēportāvi**, **dēportātum**, *verb act. 1. to carry away, to convey, to transport; from de and porto*
Dēprecōr, **dēprēcāri**, **dēprēcātus sum**, *verb dep. 1. to beseech or desire earnestly, to deprecate; from de and precor*
Dēprēhendo, **dēprēhendēre**, **dēprēhendi**, **dēprēhensum**, *verb act. 3. to catch, to take unawares, to discover; from de and prehendo*
Dēprōmo, **dēprōmēre**, **dēprōmpsi**, **dēprōmptum**, *verb act. 3. to draw out, to bring forth; from de and promo*
Dērēlinquo, **dērēlinquēre**, **dērēliqui**, **dērēlictum**, *verb act. 3. to leave, to abandon; from de and relinquo*
Dērīdeo, **dērīdēre**, **dērīsi**, **dērīsum**, *verb act. 2. to laugh, to deride, to mock; from de and rideo*
Dēsāvīo, **dēsāvīre**, **dēsāvīvi**, **dēsāvītum**, *verb act. 4. to leave off his passion, to be calm; from de and sāvīo*
Descendo, **descendēre**, **descendi**, **descensum**, *verb neut. 3. to descend, to go or come down; from de and scando*
Descisco, **desciscēre**, **descīvi**, *car. sup. verb neut. incept. 3. to depart, to revolt; from de and scisco*
Dēsēro, **dēsērēre**, **dēsērūi**, **dēsertum**, *verb act. 3. to desert, to leave, to abandon; from de and sero*
Dēsertum, i, *subs. neut. 2. a desert, a solitary place; from desero*
Designo, **designāre**, **designāvi**, **dē-**

signātum, *verb act. 1. to mark out, to intend, to design; from de and signo*
Dēsīlio, **dēsīlire**, **dēsīlivi**, **and dēsīlūi**, **dēsultum**, *verb neut. 4. to leap down, to descend; from de and salio*
Dēsisto, **dēsistēre**, **dēsītīti**, **dēsītītum**, *verb neut. 3. to leave off, to desist, to go away; from de and sisto*
Despēro, **despērāre**, **despērāvi**, **despērātum**, *verb act. 1. to despair, to despair of; from de and spero*
Despondeo, **despondēre**, **despondi**, **desponsum**, *verb act. 2. to promise truly, to betroth, to despair of; from de and spondeo*
Destīno, **destīnāre**, **destīnāvi**, **destīnātum**, *verb act. 1. to bind together, to design, to purpose, to betroth; from de and teneo*
Destītuo, **destītūere**, **destītui**, **destītūtum**, *verb act. 3. to place down, to forsake, to abandon; from de and statuo*
Dēsūm, **dēesse**, **dēfui**, *verb subs. irreg. to be wanting; from de and sum*
Dēterreo, **dēterrēre**, **dēterrui**, **dēterrītum**, *verb act. 2. to deter, to frighten; from de and terreo*
Dētrāho, **dētrāhēre**, **dētraxi**, **dētractum**, *verb act. 3. to draw off; to remove, to take away; from de and traho*
Dētraxi, *indic. perf. of detraho, I have taken away*
Dētrīnēntum, i, *subs. neut. 2. loss, damage, hurt; from detero*
Dētrūdo, **dētrūdēre**, **dētrūsi**, **dētrūsum**, *verb act. 3. to push down, to force; from de and trudo*
Dēvēnio, **dēvēnire**, **dēvēni**, **dēvēntum**, *verb neut. 4. to come down, to happen; from de and venio*
Dēvinco, **dēvincēre**, **dēvīci**, **dēvietum**, *verb act. 3. to conquer, to overcome; from de and vinco*
Dēvōro, **dēvōrāre**, **dēvōrāvi**, **dēvōrātum**, *verb act. 1. to devour; from de and voro*
Dēvōveo, **dēvōvēre**, **dēvōvi**, **dēvōtum**, *verb act. 2. to vow, to consecrate, to devote; from de and voveo*
Dēūs, **dei**, *subs. masc. 2. God; plur. dei or dii*

Dexter, ra, rum, *adj.* right handed, suitable, lucky
 Dextra, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. the right hand
 Diādēma, ātis, *subs. neut.* 3. a diadem, a crown
 Dīco, dīcēre, dixi, dictum, *verb act.* 3. to say, to speak; imperative, dic
 Dictīto, dictītāre, dictītāvi, dictītātum, *verb freq. act.* 1. to tell often, to pretend; from dicto
 Dictum, i, *subs. neut.* 2. a word, a command or order; dico
 Dīēs, dīei, *subs. masc. or fem.* 5. a day
 Diffīcīlis, is, e, *adj.* difficult, hard; from dis and facilis
 Diffīdo, diffīdēre, diffīsus sum, *verb neut. pass.* 3. to distrust, to despair of; from dis and fido
 Dīgitus, i, *subs. masc.* 2. a finger, a toe
 Dignītas, ātis, *subs. fem.* 3. dignity, greatness, majesty, honour; from dignus
 Dignus, a, um, *adj.* worthy, deserving, fit
 Digredior, dīgrēdi, dīgressus sum, *verb dep.* 3. to go aside, to depart; from di and gradior
 Dīlābor, dīlābi, dīlāpus sum, *verb dep.* 3. to slip aside, to steal away; from di and labor
 Dīlapsus, *perf. part. of dilabor,* having slipped aside
 Dīlīgenter, *adv.* diligently, carefully; from diligens
 Dīlīgo, dīlīgēre, dīlexi, dīlectum, *verb act.* 3. to love, to favour, to respect; from di and lego
 Dīlūvīum, ii, *subs. neut.* 2. a flood, a deluge, an inundation; from diluo
 Dīmīco, dīmīcāre, dīmīcāvi, dīmīcātum, *verb act.* 1. to fight, to contend; from di and mico
 Dīmīdius, a, um, *adj.* half; from di and medius
 Dīmītto, dīmīttēre, dīmīsi, dīmīssum, *verb act.* 3. to dismiss, to send away; from di and mitto
 Dīmōveo, dīmōvēre, dīmōvi, dīmōtum, *verb act.* 2. to thrust aside, to remove, to put away; from di and moveo
 Dīnūmēro, dīnūmērāre, dīnūmērāvi, dīnūmērātum, *verb act.* 1. to

number, to count; from di and numero
 Dīrīpio, dīrīpēre, dīrīpui, dīreptum, *verb act.* 3. to tear to pieces, to ransack, to plunder; from di and rapio
 Dīruo, dīruēre, dīrui, dīrūtum, *verb act.* 3. to break or pull down, overthrow, to destroy; from di and ruo
 Dirus, a, um, *adj.* direful, cruel, dreadful
 Discēdo, discēdēre, discessi, discessum, *verb neut.* 3. to depart, to go away, to differ; from dis and cedo
 Disco, discere, dīdīci, *car. sup. verb act.* 3. to learn, to understand
 Discumbo, discumbēre, discūbui, discūbītum, *verb neut.* 3. to sit at table, to lie down; from dis and cubo
 Dispensātor, ōris, *subs. masc.* 3. a steward; from dispenso
 Dispōno, dispōnēre, dispōsui, dispōsitum, *verb act.* 3. to set in order, to dispose, to divide; from dis and pono
 Dissīdīum, ii, *subs. neut.* 2. a parting, a disagreement; from dissideo
 Dissīmūlo, dissīmūlāre, dissīmūlāvi, dissīmūlātum, *verb act.* 1. to dissemble, to feign, to conceal; from dis and simulo
 Dissīpo, dissīpāre, dissīpāvi, dissīpātum, *verb act.* 1. to scatter, to disperse, to dissipate; from dis and sipo
 Dissuādeo, dissuādēre, dissuāsi, dissuāsūm, *verb act.* 2. to dissuade to advise from; from dis and suadeo
 Dīstrībūo, dīstrībūēre, dīstrībui, dīstrībūtum, *verb act.* 3. to distribute, to divide, to bestow; from dis and tribuo
 Dītio, dītionis, *subs. fem.* 3. rule, power, authority; from dis
 Diu, *adv. compar.* diutius, long, a long time
 Dīūturnus, a, um, *adj.* lasting, of long duration; from diu
 Dīversor, dīversāri, dīversātus sum, *verb dep.* 1. to resort to a place, to sojourn, to lodge; from diverto
 Dīves, dīvītis, *adj. comp.* ditior, *superl.* ditissimus, rich, wealthy

Divido, dividere, divisi, divisum, verb act 3. to divide, to distribute; from dis and iduo
 Divinitus, adv. from God, divinely; from divinus
 Divinus, a, um, adj. divine, of or belonging to God; from divus
 Divitia, arum, subs. plur. fem. 1. riches; from dives
 Dixi, indic. perf. of dico, I have said
 Do, dare, dedi. datum, verb act. 1. to give, to grant. The first persons, dor and der of the passive are not used
 Doceo, docere, docui, doctum, verb act. 2. to teach, to inform, to tell
 Documentum, i, subs. neut. 2. an example, a proof; from doceo
 Doleo, dolere, dolui, verb neut. 2. to be in pain, to grieve, to envy
 Dolor, oris, subs. masc. 3. pain, grief; from doleo
 Domesticus, a, um, adj. of the same house, domestic, private; from domus
 Dominus, i, subs. masc. 2. a master, a lord; from domo
 Domo, domare, domui, domum, verb act. 1. to tame, to conquer, to overcome
 Domus, us, subs. fem. 4. a house, Domi, at home
 Donec, adv. until
 Dono, donare, donavi, donatum, verb act. 1. to give liberally, to bestow, to present; from donum
 Donum, i, subs. neut. 2. a gift, an offering; from do
 Dormio, dormire, dormivi, dormitum, verb neut. 4. to sleep, to be asleep, to be unemployed
 Dubito, dubitare, dubitavi, dubitatum, verb neut. 1. to doubt, to hesitate; from dubius
 Ducenti, æ, a, numer. adj. two hundred; from duo and centum
 Ducto, ducere, duxi, ductum, verb act. 3. to lead, to conduct
 Dulcis, is, e, adj. sweet, pleasant, handsome
 Dum, adv. until, provided that, while, as long as
 Duntaxat, adv. only, at least
 Duo, æ, o, numer. adj. two
 Duodecim, num. adj. indecl. twelve; from duo and decem
 Duplex, icis, adj. double, twofold; from duo and plico

Duplus, a, um, adj. double, twice as much; from duplex
 Duro, durare, duraui, duratum, verb act. and neut. 1. to harden, to bear, to continue
 Durus, a, um, adj. hard, rough, hardy
 Dux, ducis, subs. com. gen. 3. a leader, a guide, a general; from duco

E

E, or ex, præp. gov. ablat. out of, from
 Echātāna, ōrum, prop. subs. plur. neut. 2. the name of a city
 Ecce, adv. lo, behold
 Edico, edicere, edixi, edictum, verb act. 3. to declare, to order, to give warning; from e and dico
 Edictum, i, subs. neut. 2. an edict, a law, a command; from edico
 Editus, a, um, adj. high, lofty
 Edo, edere vel esse, edi, essum vel estum, verb irreg. to eat
 Edo, edere, edidi, editum, verb act. 3. to utter, to bring forth, to declare; from e and do
 Edoceo, edocere, edocui, edoctum, verb act. 2. to instruct, to teach diligently; from e and doceo
 Educo, educere, eduxi, eductum, verb act. 3. to lead forth, to bring out; from e and duco
 Effero, efferre, extuli, elatum, verb act. irreg. to bring forth, to carry out to burial, to utter; from ex and fero
 Effossus, a, um, perf. part. of effodio, plucked out
 Effluo, effluere, effluxi, effluxum, verb neut. 3. to flow out, to run over; from ex and fluo
 Effodio, effodere, effodi, effossum, verb act. 3. to dig out, to pull up; from ex and fodio
 Effugio, effugere, effugi, effugitum, verb act. and neut. 3. to escape, to avoid; from ex and fugio
 Effundo, effundere, effudi, effusum, verb act. 3. to pour out, to shed; from ex and fundo
 Egēnus, a, um, adj. wanting, destitute, needy; from egeo
 Egeo, egere, egui, verb neut. 2. to need, to be in want
 Egestas, atis, subs. fem. 3. want, indigence, poverty; from egeo

Egi, *indic. perf. of ago, I have made or done*
 Ego, *subs. prop. com. gen. I*
 Egrēdior, egrēdi, egressus sum, *verb dep. 3. to go out, to disembark; from e and gradior*
 Egrēgiē, *adv. extremely, admirably, excellently; from egregius*
 Egrēgius, a, um, *adj. excellent, eminent, chosen out of the flock; from e and grex*
 Egressus, a, um, *perf. part. of egrēdior, having gone out*
 Ejicio ejicere, ejeci, ejectionum, *verb act. 3. to throw out; from e and jacio*
 Elabor, elabi, elapsus sum, *verb dep. 3. to slide away, to fall out, to escape; from e and labor*
 Elatus, a, um, *adj. lofty, arrogant, published; from effero*
 Eleāzārus, i, *prop. subs. masc. 2. a man's name, Eleazer*
 Elēgans, ntis, *adj. handsome, elegant, neat*
 Elēphantus, i, *subs. masc. 2. an elephant, ivory*
 Eliēzer, ēris, *prop. subs. masc. 3. a man's name, Eliezer*
 Eligo, eligere, elegi, electum, *verb act. 3. to choose, to elect; from e and lego*
 Elūo, eluere, elui, elutum, *verb act. 3. to wash out, or away; from e and luo*
 Emergo, emērgere, emersi, emersum, *verb neut. 3. to swim out, to come out, to rise up; from e and mergo*
 Eminēo, eminere, eminui, *verb act. and neut. 2. to stand above, to be higher, to be eminent; from e and minus*
 Emitto, emittēre, emisi, emissum, *verb act. 3. to send out; from e and mitto*
 Emo, emere, emi, emptum, *verb act. 3. to purchase, to buy, to get*
 En, *adv. lo, behold*
 Enarro, enarrare, enarravi, enarratum, *verb act. 1. to tell, to rehearse, to recite, to declare; from e and narro*
 Enascor, enasci, enatus sum, *verb dep. 3. to grow or spring out; from e and nascor*
 Enatus, a, um, *perf. part. of enascor, grown out*

Enim, *conj. for, truly, but, therefore*
 Enitor, eniti, enisus, and enixus sum, *verb dep. 3. to climb up, to endeavour, to bring forth, to yearn; from e and nitor*
 Enixus, a, um, *perf. part. of enitor, having endeavoured*
 Eo, *adv. thither, to that place*
 Eo, ire, ivi, itum, *verb irreg. to go, to walk*
 Ephraïmus, i, *prop. subs. masc. 2. a man's name, Ephraim*
 Epulor, epulāri, epulatus sum, *verb dep. 1. to banquet, to feast; from epulum*
 Eques, itis, *subs. com. gen. 3. a horseman, a knight; from equus*
 Equus, i, *subs. masc. 2. a horse*
 Ereptus, a, um, *perf. part. of eripio, saved, rescued*
 Erga, *prap. gov. accus. towards, against*
 Ergo, *adv. then, therefore*
 Erigo, erigere, erexi, erectum, *verb act. 3. to erect, to build, to raise up; from e and rego*
 Eripio, eripere, eripui, ereptum, *verb act. 3. to rescue, to take away; from e and rapio*
 Error, ōris, *subs. masc. 3. a mistake, an error; from erro*
 Erumpo, erumpere, erupi, eruptum, *verb neut. and act. 3. to break forth, to burst forth; from e and rumpo*
 Erupi, *indic. perf. of erumpo, I have broken*
 Esāus, ai, *prop. subs. masc. 2. a man's name, Esau*
 Esca, æ, *subs. fem. 1. bait, food, meat; from Edo*
 Esther, is, *prop. subs. fem. the name of a woman, Esther*
 Et, *conj. and, also*
 Etiam, *conj. also, likewise; from et and jam*
 Etiamsi, *conj. though, although*
 Eupātor ōris, *prop. subs. masc. 3. a man's name, Eupator*
 Eurōpa, æ, *prop. subs. fem. 1. Europe*
 Eva, æ, *prop. subs. fem. 1. Eve*
 Evēnio, evēnire, eveni, eventum, *verb neut. 4. to come out, to happen, to fall out; from e and venio*
 Eventus, ūs, *subs. masc. 4. an event, the issue; from evenio*
 Everto, evertēre, everti, eversum, *verb act. 3. to turn upside down.*

- to overthrow, to destroy; from *e* and *verto*
- Exānimātus**, a, um, *perf. part.* of *exanimo*, troubled, astonished, faint, lifeless
- Exardeo**, *exardere*, *exarsi*, *exarsum*, verb neut. 2. to be on fire, to be very fierce, to burn; from *ex* and *ardeo*
- Exaudio**, *exaudire*, *exaudīvi*, *exaudītum*, verb act. 4. to hear; from *ex* and *audio*
- Excēdo**, *excēdere*, *excessi*, *excesum*, verb neut. 3. to go out, to depart; from *ex* and *cedo*
- Excellens**, ntis, *adj.* and *pres. part.* of *excello*, excellent, surpassing
- Excīdium**, ii, subs. neut. 2. a sacking, ruin, destruction; from *exscindo*
- Excipio**, *excipere*, *excēpi*, *exceptum*, verb act. 3. to receive, to entertain, to welcome; from *ex* and *capio*
- Excito**, *excitare*, *excitāvi*, *excitātum*, verb act. 1. to move, to stir, to excite, to rouse up; from *ex* and *cito*
- Exclāmo**, *exclāmāre*, *exclāmāvi*, *exclāmātum*, verb neut. and act. 1. to cry out, to exclaim; from *ex* and *clamo*
- Excūsatio**, ōnis, subs. fem. 3. an excuse, a defence; from *excuso*
- Execror**, *execrari*, *execrātus sum*, verb dep. 1. to curse, to wish mischief, to abhor; from *ex* and *sacro*
- Exemplum**, i, subs. neut. 3. an example, a copy, a manner
- Exeo**, *exire*, *exivi*, *exitum*, verb irreg. to go out, to depart; from *ex* and *eo*
- Exēquor**, *exēqui*, *execūtus sum*, verb dep. 3. to follow after, to do, to perform; from *ex* and *sequor*
- Exerceo**, *exercere*, *exercui*, *exercitum*, verb act. 2. to exercise, to practise, to instruct; from *ex* and *arceo*
- Exercitus**, us, subs. masc. 4. an army; from *exerceo*
- Exhibeo**, *exhibere*, *exhibui*, *exhibitum*, verb act. 2. to show, to exhibit, to offer; from *ex* and *habeo*
- Exigo**, *exigere*, *exēgi*, *exāctum*, verb act. 3. to drive out, to require, to exact, to finish; from *ex* and *ago*
- Exigūus**, a, um, *adj.* small, little
- Exilis**, is, e, *adj.* thin, small, hungry, barren
- Exilium**, ii, subs. neut. 2. exile, banishment; from *exul*
- Eximius**, a, um, *adj.* choice, eminent, excellent, remarkable
- Eximo**, *eximere*, *exēmi*, *exēptum*, verb act. 3. to take out, to take away, to deliver; from *ex* and *emo*
- Existimo**, *existimare*, *existimāvi*, *existimātum*, verb act. 1. to judge, to esteem, to think; from *ex* and *astimo*
- Exōrior**, *exōriri*, *exortus sum*, verb dep. 4. to rise, to spring up, to break out; from *ex* and *orior*
- Exorno**, *exornare*, *exornāvi*, *exornātum*, verb act. 1. to adorn, to dress, to commend; from *ex* and *orno*
- Exortus**, a, um, *perf. part.* of *exorior*, having risen
- Expecto**, *expectare*, *expectāvi*, *expectātum*, verb act. 1. to expect, to wait for, to look for; from *ex* and *specto*
- Expello**, *expellere*, *expūli*, *expulsum*, verb act. 3. to expel, to drive out; from *ex* and *pello*
- Experrectus**, a, um, *perf. part.* of *expergiscor*, having risen
- Expergēfacio**, *expergēfacere*, *expergēfēcī*, *expergēfactum*, verb act. 3. to awaken, to stir up; from *ex* and *pergo* and *facio*
- Expergiscor**, *expergisci*, *experrectus sum*, verb dep. 3. to awaken; from *expergo*
- Experior**, *experiri*, *expertus sum*, verb dep. 4. to attempt, to try, to experience; from *ex* and the old *perior*
- Expio**, *expiare*, *expīāvi*, *expīātum*, verb act. 1. to atone, to punish; from *ex* and *pio*
- Expiro**, *expirare*, *expirāvi*, *expirātum*, verb act. 1. to exhale, to expire, to die; from *ex* and *spiro*
- Explōro**, *explorare*, *explōrāvi*, *explōrātum*, verb act. 1. to view, to pry into, to explore, to search; from *ex* and *ploro*
- Expōno**, *expōnere*, *expōsui*, *expōsitum*, verb act. 3. to explain, to set forth, to expose; from *ex* and *pono*
- Exprimo**, *exprimere*, *expressi*, *expressum*, verb act. 3. to press out

to squeeze, to express; from *ex* and *premo*

Exprobro, *exprobrāre*, *exprobrāvi*, *exprobrātum*, *verb act.* 1. to reproach, to upbraid, to charge with; from *ex* and *probro*

Expugno, *expugnāre*, *expugnāvi*, *expugnātum*, *verb act.* 1. to take by storm, to conquer, to subdue; from *ex* and *pugno*

Exquiro, *exquirere*, *exquīsivi*, *exquīsītum*, *verb act.* 3. to search into, to examine, to search out; from *ex* and *quero*

Exsiccō, *exsiccāre*, *exsiccāvi*, *exsiccātum*, *verb act.* 1. to dry thoroughly; from *ex* and *siccō*

Exsilio, *exsilire*, *exsilui* and *exsilii*, *exsultum*, *verb neut.* 4. to leap out; from *ex* and *salio*

Exsolvo, *exsolvere*, *exsolvi*, *exsolūtum*, *verb act.* 3. to loose, to free, to pay; from *ex* and *solvo*

Extendo, *extendere*, *extendi*, *extensum*, and *extentum*, *verb act.* 3. to extend, to stretch out; from *ex* and *tendo*

Extensus, *a*, *um*, *perf. part.* of *extendo*, stretched out

Extērus, *a*, *um*, *adj.* strange, alien, foreign; from *ex* and *terra*

Extimesco, *extimescere*, *extimui*, *verb incept. neut.* 3. to be greatly afraid; from *ex* and *timeo*

Extinctus, *a*, *um*, *perf. part.* of *extinguo*, quenched, dead

Extinguo, *extinguere*, *extinxi*, *extinctum*, *verb act.* 3. to put out, to extinguish, to put to death; from *ex* and *stinguo*

Extorqueo, *extorquere*, *extorsi*, *extortum*, *verb act.* 3. to force from, to extort; from *ex* and *torqueo*

Extrahō, *extrahere*, *extraxi*, *extractum*, *verb act.* 3. to draw out, to disengage, to delay; from *ex* and *trahō*

Extremus, *a*, *um*, *adj. superl.* last, extreme, farthest; from *exterus*

Extrio, *extruere*, *extruxi*, *extructum*, *verb act.* to build; from *ex* and *struo*

Exūro, *exūrere*, *exussi*, *exustum*, *verb act.* 3. to burn out, to burn up, to consume; from *ex* and *uro*

Exustus, *a*, *um*, *perf. part.* of *exuro*, burned, parched

Ezechias, *æ*, *prop. subs. masc. 1. a man's name*, Ezechias

F

Fac, *imper. of facio*, do thou
Facies, *ei*, *subs. fem. 5. the face*, the figure

Facile, *adv. comp. facilius*, *sup. facillime*, easily; from *facilis*

Facio, *facere*, *feci*, *factum*, *verb act.* 3. to make, to do, to cause; *passive fio*, *fieri*, *factus sum*, to be made, to become

Factum, *i*, *subs. neut. 2. a deed*, a fact, an action; from *facio*

Facultas, *atis*, *subs. fem. 3. easiness*, permission, opportunity, occasion; in the plur. wealth, riches; from *facilis*

Falsus, *a*, *um*, *adj.* false, lying; from *fallo*

Fāma, *æ*, *subs. fem. 1. fame*, report

Fāmes, *is*, *subs. fem. 3. hunger*, famine

Fāmīlia, *æ*, *subs. fem. 1. a family*

Familiāris, *is*, *e*, *adj.* belonging to a family, familiar, intimate; from *familia*

Fāmūla, *æ*, *subs. fem. 1. a maid*, a maid-servant

Fāmulus, *i*, *subs. masc. 2. a manservant*

Fas, *subs. neut. indecl. justice*, right, any thing lawful

Fāteor, *fāteri*, *fassus sum*, *verb dep. 2. to confess*, to own, to acknowledge

Fātiscor, *fātisci*, *fessus sum*, *verb dep. 3. to be weary*; from *fatisco*

Fāveo, *fāvere*, *fāvi*, *fautum*, *verb act. 2. to favour*, to be on one's side, to wish one well

Fāvōr, *ōris*, *subs. masc. 3. favour*; from *faveo*

Faustus, *a*, *um*, *adj.* lucky, fortunate, prosperous

Faux, *faucis*, *subs. fem. 3. more usual in the plural* fauces, *ium*, the jaws

Fēl, *fellis*, *subs. neut. 3. gall*, bitterness, poison

Fēliciter, *adv. comp. feliciter*, *sup. felicissime*, happily, prosperously

Felix, *icis*, *adj.* happy, prosperous, fortunate

Fēnēstra, *æ*, *subs. fem. 1. a window*

Fëra, æ, subs. fem. 1. a wild beast
Fërè, adv. almost, generally, commonly
Fërëtrum, i, subs. neut. 2. a coffin, a bier; from *fero*
Fërio, fërire, percussi, percussum, verb act. 4. to strike, to push, to sacrifice
Fërmè, adv. almost, for the most part
Fëro, fërrè, tûli, lätum, verb irreg. and act. to bear, to carry, to bring
Ferreus, a, um, adj. of iron, also cruel; from *ferrum*
Ferrum, i, subs. neut. 2. iron, the sword
Fessus, a, um, perf. part. of *fatisco*, wearied
Festino, festinäre, festinävi, festinätum, verb neut. 1. to hasten, to make haste
Festus, a, um, adj. festival, solemn, pleasant
Fetor, öris, subs. masc. 3. a stink, a rank smell; from *feteo*
Fidelis, is, e, adj. faithful, trusty; from *fides*
Fidenter, adv. confidently, boldly; from *fido*
Fides, ëi, subs. fem. 5. faith, trust; from *fido*
Fidüciä, æ, subs. fem. 1. confidence, trust; from *fides*
Filia, æ, subs. fem. 1. a daughter
Filius, ii, subs. masc. 2. a son
Filum, i, subs. neut. 2. a thread, yarn
Fingo, fingëre, finxi, fictum, verb act. 3. to make, to frame, to invent, to suppose
Finis, is, subs. com. gen. 3. an end, a boundary
Firmämentum, i, subs. neut. 2. the firmament, heaven; from *firmus*
Fiscella, æ, subs. fem. 1. a little basket of twigs, a wicker basket
Flagitium, ii, subs. neut. 2. a scandalous crime, a villanous action
Flecto, flectëre, flexi, flexum, verb act. and neut. 3. to bend, to incline, to avoid
Fleo, flëre, flëvi, flëtum, verb act. 2. to weep, to lament, to bewail
Flo, fläre, flävi, flätum, verb act. 1. to blow

Flöreo, flörëre, flörui, verb neut. 2. to flourish, to prosper
Flös, flöris, subs. masc. 3. a flower, a blossom
Fluïto, fluïtare, fluïtävi, fluïtätum, verb neut. 1. to float; from *fluo*
Flümen, inis, subs. neut. 3. a river, a stream; from *fluo*
Fluctus, üs, subs. masc. 4. a wave, a billow; from *fluo*
Fluo, fluëre, fluxi, fluxum, and fluctum, verb neut. 3. to flow
Flüvius, ii, subs. masc. 2. a river; from *fluo*
Födus, ëris, subs. neut. 3. a league, a covenant
Födus, a, um, adj. filthy, nasty, foul, rude, cruel
Föenum, i, subs. neut. 2. hay, fodder
Föns, föntis, subs. masc. 3. a fountain
Foräs, adv. to, without, forth, out of doors
Före, förem, verb defect. to be, to be about to be
Foris, adv. from abroad, from without doors
Forma, æ, subs. fem. 1. form, shape, figure, beauty
Formïdo, inis, subs. fem. 3. fear, dread, terror
Formo, formäre, formävi, formätum, verb act. 1. to form, to frame, to shape; from *forma*
Formax, äcis, subs. fem. 3. a furnace
Forsitan, adv. perhaps
Fortè, adv. perhaps, haply, by chance; from *fors*
Fortis, is, e, adj. brave, valiant
Fortiter, adv. bravely, stoutly, valiantly; from *fortis*
Fortitüdo, inis, subs. fem. 3. patience, fortitude, valour; from *fortis*
Fortüna, æ, subs. fem. 1. fortune, condition; from *fors*
Förum, i, subs. neut. 2. a market-place, the forum
Fövea, æ, subs. fem. 1. a pit, a pitfall, a den, a cave; from *foveo* for *fodio*
Frango, frangëre, frëgi, fräctum, verb act. 3. to break, to discourage, to weaken, to vanquish
Fräter, tris, subs. masc. 3. a brother
Fräternus, a, um, adj. of a brother, brotherly; from *frater*

Fraus, fraudis, *subs. fem. 3. fraud, deceit*
 Fr̄quentia, æ, *subs. fem. 1. a great company, an assembly, frequency; from frequens*
 Fr̄tus, a, um, *adj. trusting to, relying upon*
 Frons, dis, *subs. fem. 3. a leaf of a tree, a green bough*
 Frons, tis, *subs. fem. 3. the forehead, the front*
 Fructus, ūs, *subs. masc. 4. fruit; from fruor*
 Frūges, gum, gibus, *subs. plur. fem. 3. fruits, corn, grain*
 Frūmentum, i, *subs. neut. 2. corn; from fruges*
 Fr̄or, frui, fructus sum, *verb dep. 3. to enjoy, to make use of*
 Frustra, *adv. in vain*
 Fūga æ, *subs. fem. 1. flight*
 Fūgio, fūgere, fūgi, fūgitum, *verb neut. 3. to flee, to escape, to avoid*
 Fulgeo, fulgere, fulsi, *verb neut. 2. to shine, to glitter, to lighten*
 Fulgur, ūris, *subs. neut. 3. lightening; from fulgeo*
 Fulmen, ūnis, *subs. neut. 3. a thunderbolt, lightning; from fulgeo*
 Fūmo, fūmare, fūmāvi, fūmātum, *verb neut. 1. to smoke, to fume*
 Funda, æ, *subs. fem. 1. a sling; from fundo*
 Fundāmentum, i, *subs. neut. 2. a foundation; from fundus*
 Fundo, fundere, fūdi, fūsum, *verb act. 3. to pour out, to spread, to produce*
 Fūnestus, a, um, *adj. funereal, lamentable, fatal; from funus*
 Fungor, fungi, functus sum, *verb dep. 3. to execute, to discharge an office*
 Fūnus, ūris, *subs. neut. 3. a funeral, pomp in burying, death*
 Fūro, fūrere, *car. perf. and sup. 3. to be mad, to rage*
 Fūror, fūrari, fūrātus sum, *verb dep. 1. to filch, to steal; from fur*
 Fūror, ōris, *subs. masc. 3. fury, madness, passion; from furo*
 Furtum, i, *subs. neut. 2. theft; from fur*
 Futūrus, a, um, *fut. part. of sum, about to be, future*

G

Gābelus, i, *prop. subs. masc. 2. a man's name, Gabael*
 Gālea, æ, *subs. fem. 1. an helmet*
 Galgala, *prop. subs. indecl. neut. the name of a city, Gilgal*
 Gaudium, ii, *subs. neut. 2. joy, mirth; from gaudeo*
 Gēdcon, ōnis, *prop. subs. masc. 3. a man's name, Gidcon*
 Gelboē, *prop. subs. indecl. neut. the name of a mountain, Gilboa*
 Gēmītus, ūs, *subs. masc. 4. a groan; from gemo*
 Gemma, æ, *subs. fem. 1. a young bud of a vine, a precious stone, a jewel or gem*
 Gēner, ēri, *subs. masc. 2. a son-in-law*
 Gēnērōsus, a, um, *adj. noble, brave, good, generous; from gener*
 Gens, ntis, *subs. fem. 3. a nation, a people, a tribe, a family*
 Gentilis, is, e, *adj. of the same family, belonging to a family; from gens*
 Gēnui, *indic. perf. of gigno, I have begot*
 Gēnus, ūris, *subs. neut. 3. a race or descent, a family, a kind; from gigno*
 Gēro, gērere, gessi, gestum, *verb act. 3. to carry, to carry on, to manage, to achieve*
 Gessi, *indic. perf. of gero, I have carried*
 Gesto, gestāre, gestāvi, gestātum, *verb act. 1. to carry; from gero*
 Gigno, gignere, genui, genitum, *verb act. 3. to beget, to bring forth*
 Glādius, ii, *subs. masc. 2. a sword*
 Glōria, æ, *subs. fem. 1. glory, reputation, boasting*
 Glōrior, glōriāri, glōriātus sum, *verb dep. 1. to glory, to boast*
 Gnāvus, a, um, *adj. quick, active, diligent*
 Gōliathus, i, *prop. subs. masc. 1. a man's name, Goliath*
 Gratiōsus, a, um, *adj. gracious, in great favour; from gratia*
 Grādiōr, gradi, gressus sum, *verb dep. 3. to go, to walk; from gradus*
 Grādūs, us, *subs. masc. 4. a step, a degree, a rank or quality*

Græci, ōrum, *prop. subs. masc. 2.*

Greeks

Grando, inis, *subs. fem. 3. hail*

Grates, *plur. fem. only in nom. and accus. thanks*

Grātia, æ, *subs. fem. 1. a favour, interest; plur. thanks; from grātius*

Gorgias, æ, *prop. subs. masc. 1. a man's name, Gorgias*

Grātūlor, grātūlārī, grātūlātus sum, *verb. dep. 1. to congratulate, to thank; from gratus*

Grātus, a, um, *adj. grateful, agreeable, kind*

Grāvis, is, e, *adj. heavy, deep, weighty*

Grāviter, *adv. grievously, heavily; from gravis*

Grex, grēgis, *subs. masc. 3. a flock, a herd*

Gustus, ūs, *subs. masc. 4. taste; from gusto*

H

Hābeo, hābere, hābŭi, hābītum, *verb act. 2. to have, to hold, to keep*

Hābito, hābitāre, hābitāvī, hābītātum, *verb act. 1. to dwell, to inhabit; from habeo*

Hactenus, *adv. hitherto, thus far; from hac and tenus*

Hædus, i, *subs. masc. 2. a kid*

Hæreditārius, a, um, *adj. belonging to an inheritance, hereditary; from hæres*

Hæreo, hæreĕre, hæsi, hæsum, *verb neut. 2. to stick, to cling, to continue, to doubt, to loiter*

Hæres, ēdis, *subs. com. gen. 3. an heir, or heiress*

Hāran, *prop. subs. indecl. neut. the name of a city, Haran*

Hasta, æ, *subs. fem. 1. a spear*

Haurio, haurīre, hausi, haustum, *verb act. 4. to draw, to drink, to spend, to waste*

Hebræus, a, um, *adj. Hebrew; as a subs. a Hebrew man*

Heli, *prop. subs. masc. indecl. a man's name, Heli*

Herōdes, æ, *prop. subs. masc. 1. a man's name, Herod*

Hērūs, i, *subs. masc. 2. a master*

Hic, hæc, hoc, *adj. pron. this*

Hicce, hæcce, nocce, *adj. pron. this; from hic and syllabic adjection ee*

Hierosōlyma, æ, *prop. subs. fem. 1. the name of a city, Jerusalem*

Hierosōlymitānus, a, um, *adj. of or belonging to Jerusalem*

Hilāris, is, e, *adj. merry, cheerful, pleasant*

Hinc, *adv. from hence; from hic*

Hircānus, i, *prop. subs. masc. 2. a man's name, Hircanus*

Hirundo, inis, *subs. fem. 3. a swallow*

Histōria, æ, *subs. fem. 1. a history*

Hōdie, *adv. to day, this day; from hoc and die*

Hōmicīda, æ, *subs. com. gen. 1. a murderer; from homo and cædo*

Hōmicīdium, ii, *subs. neut. 2. murder, manslaughter; from homo and cædo*

Hōmo, inis, *subs. com. gen. 3. a man, mankind*

Hōnor, ōris, *subs. masc. 3. honour, respect, an office, a sacrifice*

Hōra, æ, *subs. fem. 1. an hour, space, time*

Hōrōlōgium, ii, *subs. neut. 2. a clock, a dial*

Horreum, ii, *subs. neut. 2. a barn, a storehouse, a granary*

Horrendus, a, um, *adj. horrible, dreadful, awful; from horreo*

Hortor, hortāri, hortātus sum, *verb dep. 1. to exhort, to advise, to encourage*

Hortus, i, *subs. masc. 2. a garden*

Hospes, itis, *subs. com. gen. 3. a guest, a stranger, an host*

Hospitium, ii, *subs. neut. 2. an inn, a lodging, entertainment, friendship; from hospes*

Hostia, æ, *subs. fem. 1. a sacrifice, a victim*

Hostilis, is, e, *adj. hostile, unfriendly, belonging to an enemy*

Hostis, is, *subs. com. gen. 3. an enemy*

Huc, *adv. hither to this place; from hic*

Hūmērus, i, *subs. masc. 2. the shoulder*

Hūmus, i, *subs. fem. 2. the ground*

I

Ibi, *adv. there, in that place*

Ictus, ūs, *subs. masc. 4. a blow, a stroke; from ico*

Idcirco, *adv. therefore, thereupon*
 Idem, eādem, idem, *adj. pron. the same; from is and dem*
 Identidem, *adv. ever and anon; from idem*
 Ideo, *conj. therefore, for that cause; from is*
 Ideoque, *conj. and therefore; from ideo and que*
 Idūmæa, æ, *prop. subs. fem. 1. the name of a country, Idumæa*
 Iens, *gen. euntis, pres. part. of eo, going*
 Igñtur, *conj. then, therefore*
 Ignāvia, æ, *subs. fem. 1. sloth, cowardice; from ignavus*
 Ignāvus, a, um, *adj. slothful, cowardly, inactive; from in and gnavus*
 Igneus, a, um, *adj. fiery, flaming; from ignis*
 Ignis, is, *subs. masc. 3. fire, lightning*
 Ignōminia, æ, *subs. fem. 1. ignominy, disgrace; from in and nomen*
 Ignōro, ignōrāre, ignōrāvi, ignōrātum, *verb act. 1. not to know, to be ignorant; from in and gnarus*
 Illæsus, a, um, *adj. unhurt; from in and læsus*
 Ille, a, ud, *adj. pron. he, she, it or that*
 Illīcio, illīcēre, illexi, illectum, *verb act. 3. to allure, to entice, to decoy; from in and lacio*
 Illīco, *adv. immediately, straight-way; from in and locus*
 Illuc, *adv. thither, to that place; from ille*
 Illūceo, illūcēre, illuxi, *verb neut. 2. to shine upon, to be day; from in and luceo*
 Illustris, is, e, *adj. bright, illustrious, famous; from in and lustrus*
 Illuxi, *indic. perf. of illuceo, I have shone upon*
 Imītor, imītāri, imītātus sum, *verb dep. to imitate, to resemble*
 Immēmor, ōris, *adj. forgetful, unmindful; from in and memor*
 Immensus, a, um, *adj. unmeasurable, vast, immense; from in and mensus*
 Immīneo, immīnēre, immīnūi, *verb neut. 2. to hang over, to be at hand, to threaten; from in and minor*
 Immīnuo, immīnuēre, immīnui, immīnūtum, *verb act. 3. to lessen, to abate, to diminish; from in and minuo*

Immitto, immittēre, immīsi, immisum, *verb act. 3. to send forth, to put in, to admit; from in and mitto*
 Immōlo, immōlāre, immōlāvi, immōlātum, *verb act. 1. to offer, to sacrifice, to kill; from in and mola*
 Immortālis, is, e, *adj. immortal; from in and mortalis*
 Immortālitās, ātis, *subs. fem. 3. immortality; from immortalis*
 Imo, *conj. nay, yes*
 Impēdio, impēdire, impēdivi, impēditum, *verb act. 4. to entangle, to obstruct, to hinder; from in and pes*
 Impello, impellēre, impūli, impulsus, *verb act. 3. to push forward, to invite, to impel; from in and pello*
 Impērātor, ōris, *subs. masc. 3. a commander, a general; from impero*
 Impērium, ii, *subs. neut. 2. command, power, government; from impero*
 Impēro, impērāre, impērāvi, impērātum, *verb act. 1. to command, to rule, to enact*
 Impertio, impertire, impertivi, impertitum, *verb act. 4. to impart, to bestow; from in and partio*
 Impetro, impetrāre, impetrāvi, impetrātum, *verb act. 1. to finish, to obtain by request; from in and patro*
 Impētus, ūs, *subs. masc. 4. instinct, violence, an attack; from impeto*
 Impiētās, ātis, *subs. fem. 3. impiety, wickedness; from impius*
 Impius, a, um, *adj. impious, wicked, cruel; from in and pius*
 Implācābilis, is, e, *adj. implacable; from in and placabilis*
 Impleo, implere, implevi, impletum, *verb act. 3. to fill up, to fill, to fulfil; from in and pleo*
 Implīco, implīcāre, implīcāvi, implīcātum, et, implīcui, implīcītum, *verb act. 1. to fold in, to intermix; from in and plico*
 Implōro, implōrāre, implōrāvi, implōrātum, *verb act. 1. to beg for, to implore; from in and ploro*
 Impōno, impōnēre, impōsui, impōsitum, *verb act. 3. to put upon, to impose, to inflict; from in and pono*
 Imprōbē, *adv. wickedly; from improbus*

Impröbitas, *ätis, subs. fem. 3. dishonesty, wickedness; from improbus*

Impröbus, *a, um, adj. dishonest, wicked, base; from in and probus*

Impänè, *adv. with impunity, safely; from in and punio*

In, *prop. gov. accus. or abl. into, in*

Inambulo, *inambulare, inambulavi, inambulatum, verb neut. 1. to walk up and down; from in and ambulo*

Inauditus, *a, um, part. unheard of, strange; from in and auditus*

Inauris, *is, subs. fem. 3. an earring; from in and auris*

Incedo, *incedere, incessi, incessum, verb neut. 3. to go, to walk; from in and cedo*

Incendium, *ii, subs. neut. 2. a fire, a burning; from incendo*

Incendo, *incendere, incendi, incensum, verb act. to set on fire, to burn, to inflame; from in and candeo*

Incido, *incidere, incidi, incasum, verb neut. 3. to fall into, to fall upon; from in and cado*

Inclamo, *inclamare, inclamavi, inclamatum, verb act. 1. to call in; from in and clamo*

Inclino, *inclinare, inclinavi, inclinatum, verb act. and neut. 1. to bend, to incline, to change; from in and clino*

Includo, *includere, inclusi, inclusum, verb act. 3. to include, to shut up; from in and claudo*

Incolo, *incolere, incolui, incultum, verb act. 3. to inhabit, to dwell; from in and colo*

Incolumis, *is, e, adj. safe, sound, whole*

Incommödum, *i, subs. neut. 2. an inconvenience, a disadvantage, a loss; from in and commodum*

Incommödus, *a, um, adj. inconvenient, troublesome; from in and commodus*

Inconsideratus, *a, um, adj. inconsiderate, thoughtless; from in and considero*

Incredibilis, *is, e, adj. incredible, not to be believed; from in and credibilis*

Increpo, *increpare, increpui, increpitum, verb act. 1. to chide, to blame; from in and crepo*

Incubo, *incubare, incubui, incubitum, verb neut. 1. to lie upon, to sit upon, to brood over, to dwell; from in and cubo*

Incutio, *incutere, incussi, incussum, verb act. 3. to strike upon, to strike into, to cast into; from in and quatio*

Inde, *adv. from thence, thence, then, afterwards*

Indicium, *ii, subs. neut. 2. a disco very, a sign, a mark; from index*

Indico, *indicare, indicavi, indicatum, verb act. 1. to discover, to point out, to show; from in and dico*

Indies, *adv. daily, every day; from in and dies*

Indignatio, *onis, subs. fem. 3. indignation, anger; from indignor*

Indigne, *adv. unworthily, shamefully; from indignus*

Indignitas, *ätis, subs. fem. 3. baseness, meanness, unworthiness; from indignus*

Indignor, *indignari, indignatum, verb dep. 1. to be very angry; from indignus*

Indo, *indere, indidi, inditum, verb act. 3. to set in, to put; from in and do*

Indoles, *is, subs. fem. 3. increase, cowardliness, aptness, disposition*

Induco, *inducere, induxi, inductum, verb act. 3. to lead into, to introduce, to bring in; from in and duco*

Indulgeo, *indulgere, indulsi, verb neut. 2. to indulge, to gratify, to be kind to*

Induo, *induere, indui, indutum, verb act. 3. to put on*

Industrius, *a, um, adj. industrious, active, diligent, careful; from in and struo*

Ineo, *inire, inii, initum, verb neut. irreg. to enter, to go in; from in and eo*

Infans, *ntis, subs. com. gen. 3. an infant, a child*

Infantia, *æ, subs. fem. 1. infancy, childhood; from infans*

Infantulus, *i, subs. masc. 2. a little infant, a babe; from infans*

Infensus, *a, um, adj. angry, offended, ill, bad*

Infero, *inferre, intuli, illatum, verb act. irreg. to bring in, to make; from in and fero*

Infestus, a, um, *adj.* bearing hatred, spiteful, adverse, hostile
 Infinitus, a, um, *part.* infinite, vast, endless; from in and finis
 Infirmus, a, um, *adj.* feeble, infirm, mutable; from in and firmus
 Infixus, a, um, *part.* striking in, bent upon, fixed; from figo
 Infra, *præp. gov. accus.* below, beneath, under
 Ingens, ntis, *adj.* great, huge
 Ingravesco, ingravescere, *verb* in-
 cep. *neut.* 3. to grow more heavy, to increase, to become worse; from in and gravesco
 Ingrēdiōr, ingrēdi, ingressus sum, *verb* dep. 3. to enter; from in and gradior
 Inimicitia, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. enmity, strife, displeasure; from in and amicitia
 Inimicus, a, um, *adj.* unfriendly, hostile; as a *subs.* an enemy; from in and amicus
 Inique, *adv.* unequally unjustly; from iniquus
 Iniquus, a, um, *adj.* unequal, unjust; from in and æquus
 Injuria, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. an injury, injustice, wrong, hurt; from in and jus
 Injustus, a, um, *adj.* unjust, wrongful; from in and justus
 Innitor, inniti, innisus et innixus sum, *verb* dep. 3. to lean, to depend upon; from in and nitor
 Innoxius, a, um, *adj.* innocent, harmless; from in and noxius
 Innūmerus, a, um, *adj.* innumerable; from in and numerus
 Inōpia, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. want, scarcity, dearth; from in and opes
 Inquam, inquis, inquit, &c. *verb* defect. I say
 Insequor, insequi, insecutus sum, *verb* dep. 3. to follow after, to pursue; from in and sequor
 Insēro, insērere, insēruī, insertum, *verb* act. 3. to put in or upon, to insert, to meddle; from in and sero
 Insideo, insidēre, insēdi, insēssum, *verb* *neut.* 2. to sit upon, to possess; from in and sedeo
 Insidiæ, ārum, *subs. fem. plur.* 1. an ambush, snares, treachery; from insideo
 Insigne, is, *subs. neut.* 3. *plur.* in-

signia, an ensign, a badge, a mark of distinction; from in and signum
 Insignis, is, e, *adj.* remarkable, notable, famous; from in and signum
 Insilio, insilire, insilui et insilii, insultum, *verb* *neut.* 4. to leap upon; from in and salio
 Insisto, insistere, institi, institum, *verb* *neut.* 3. to stand upon, to stop, to urge, to insist upon; from in and sisto
 Insons, ntis, *adj.* guiltless, innocent, harmless; from in and sons
 Instar, *subs. neut. indecl.* the likeness, the likeness
 Instituo, instituere, institui, institutum, *verb* act. 3. to institute, to appoint, to set in order; from in and statuo
 Institutum, i, *subs. neut.* 2. a custom, a statute, a purpose; from instituo
 Insto, instare, institi, institum, *verb* *neut.* 1. to urge, to press, to be at hand; from in and sto
 Insulto, insultare, insultavi, insultatum, *verb* *neut.* 1. to leap up, to insult; from in and sulto
 Insum, inesse, *verb* irreg. to be in; from in and sum
 Insuper, *conj.* moreover, over and besides, upon; from in and super
 Intellico, intelligere, intellexi, intellectum, *verb* act. 3. to understand, to know, to mean; from inter and lego
 Intendo, intendere, intendi, intensum, et intentum, *verb* act. 3. to bend, to stretch, to design; from in and tendo
 Inter, *præp. gov. accus.* between, among
 Intercludo, intercludere, interclusi, interclusum, *verb* act. 3. to shut up, to shut in; from inter and claudo
 Interdico, interdicerē, interdixi, interdictum, *verb* act. 3. to forbid, to prohibit, to hinder; from inter and dico
 Interdiu, *adv.* during the day, in the daytime; from inter and dies
 Interdum, *adv.* sometimes, now and then; from inter and dum
 Interea, *adv.* in the mean time; from inter and is

Intēreo, **intērire**, **intērīi**, **intērītum**,
verb neut. irreg. to perish, to die,
to be slain; from inter and eo

Interficio, **interficere**, **interfici**, **interfectum**, verb act. 3. to slay, to kill, to murder; from inter and facio -

Interim, adv. in the mean time

Interīmo, **interīmēre**, **interēmi**, **interēptum**, verb act. 3. to take away, to kill; from inter and emo

Interior, or, **us**, adj. compar. inner; from intus

Intermitto, **intermittēre**, **intermisi**, **intermissum**, verb act. 3. to leave off, to discontinue, to cease; from inter and mitto

Internecio, **ōnis**, subs. fem. 3. a massacre, a carnage; from inter and nex

Interpello, **interpellāre**, **interpellāvi**, **interpellātum**, verb act. 1. to interrupt, to disturb, to require; from inter and pello

Interpres, **rētis**, subs. com. gen. 3. a mediator, an interpreter, a south-sayer

Interpretatio, **ōnis**, subs. fem. 3. an interpretation, a translation, a conjecture; from interpretor

Interpretor, **interpretāri**, **interpretātus sum**, verb dep. 1. to interpret, to translate, to explain; from interpres

Interrogō, **interrogāre**, **interrogāvi**, **interrogātum**, verb act. 1. to ask, to demand; from inter and rogo

Intersum, **interesse**, **interfui**, verb irreg. to be present, to be concerned; from inter and sum

Intinctus, **a**, **um**, part. dipped, stained; from in and tinctus

Intolerābilis, **is**, **e**, adj. intolerable; from in and tolerabilis

Intonsus, **a**, **um**, adj. unshaven, not clipped, rough; from in and tonsus

Intra, prep. gov. accus. within

Intrōdūco, **intrōdūcēre**, **intrōdūxi**, **intrōductum**, verb act. 3. to introduce; to bring in; from intro and duco

Intueor, **intuēri**, **intuītus sum**, verb dep. 2. to look upon, to behold, to consider; from in and tueor

Intūli, indic. perf. of infero, I have brought in

Intūmesco, **intūmesce-re**, **intūmūi**, verb neut. incept. 3. to swell up,

to be swelled with anger, to be puffed up; from in and tumeo

Intus, adv. within

Invādo, **invādēre**, **invāsi**, **invāsum**, verb act. 3. to go, to come, to invade, to attack, to come upon; from in and vado

Invāleo, **invālēre**, **invālui**, verb neut. 2. to become strong, to prevail; from in and valeo

Invēnio, **invēnīre**, **invēni**, **invēntum**, verb act. 4. to find, to find out, to invent; from in and venio

Invicem, adv. each other, by turns, one another; from in and vicis

Invideo, **invidēre**, **invidi**, **invisum**, verb act. and neut. 2. to see exactly, to look wistfully on, to envy; from in and video

Invidia, **æ**, subs. fem. 1. envy, odium, hatred, ill-will; from invideo

Invidus, **a**, **um**, adj. invidious, envious; from invideo

Inviso, **invisēre**, **invisi**, **invisum**, verb neut. 3. to view, to visit; from in and video

Invisus, **a**, **um**, adj. unseen, hated, odious; from invideo

Invito, **invitāre**, **invitāvi**, **invitātum**, verb act. 1. to entice, to invite; from in and vito

Inultus, **a**, **um**, part. unrevenged, unhurt; from in and ultus

Invoco, **invocāre**, **invocāvi**, **invocātum**, verb act. 1. to call upon, to invoke; from in and voco

Inūro, **inūrēre**, **inūssi**, **inūstum**, verb act. 3. to burn, to brand; from in and uro

Ipsē, **a**, **um**, adj. pron. he himself, she herself, itself, very

Ira, **æ**, subs. fem. 1. anger

Irascor, **irasci**, **irātus sum**, verb dep. 3. to be angry; from ira

Iratus, **a**, **um**, perf. part. of irascor, angry

Irideo, **iridēre**, **irīsi**, **irīsum**, verb act. 2. to mock, to scoff, to laugh at; from in and rideo

Irrigo, **irrigāre**, **irrigāvi**, **irrigātum**, verb act. 1. to water, to bedew, to moisten; from in and rigō

Irrisus, **ūs**, subs. masc. 4. derision, laughter; from irrideo

Irrumpo, **irrupēre**, **irrupi**, **irruptum**, verb neut. 3. to break in, to enter; from in and rumpo

Irruo, **irruēre**, **irruī**, **irrūtum**, verb

neut. 3. to rush upon, to run furiously upon; from in and ruo
 Irruptio, ōis, subs. fem. 3. a bursting in, an inroad, an irruption; from irrumpo
 Is, ea, id. ad. pron. he, she, that
 Isaacus, i, prop. subs. masc. 2. a man's name, Isaac
 Isaais, æ, prop. subs. masc. 1. a man's name, Isaiah
 Israel, elis, prop. subs. masc. 3. Israel
 Israelita, æ, prop. subs. masc. 1. an Israelite
 Israeliticus, a, um, adj. of or belonging to Israel, Israelitish; from Israelita
 Iste, ista, istud, adj. pron. he, she, it, that
 Ita, conj. so, thus
 Itaque, conj. therefore, and so; from ita and que
 Iter, itinēris, subs. neut. 3. a journey, a way; from eo
 Iterum, adv. again, a second time

J

Jābes, prop. subs. indecl. neut. the city Jābes
 Jāceo, jācere, jācui, verb neut. 2. to lie, to lie along, to be slain
 Jācio, jācere, jēci, jāctum, verb act. 3. to cast, to throw, to hurl
 Jācōbus, i, prop. subs. masc. 2. a man's name, Jacob
 Jāctio, jāctitare, jāctitavi, jāctitatum, verb act. freq. 1. to cast, to throw often, to boast, to utter; from jacio
 Jam, adv. now, already, presently, just now
 Jampridem, adv. some time since; from jam and pridem
 Japhētus, i, prop. subs. masc. 2. a man's name, Japhet
 Jechonias, æ, prop. subs. masc. 1. Jechoniah
 Jejūnus, a, um, adj. fasting, empty, greedy, hungry
 Jericho, jerichuntis, prop. subs. fem. 3. Jericho
 Jeroboāmus, i, prop. subs. masc. 2. Jeroboam
 Joābus, i, prop. subs. masc. 2. Joab
 Joachas, æ, prop. subs. masc. 1. Joacus
 Joannes, is, prop. subs. masc. 3. John
 Joas, æ, prop. subs. masc. 1. Joash

Joathas, æ, prop. subs. masc. 1. Joathas
 Joiadas, æ, prop. subs. masc. 1. Joiada
 Jonathas, æ, prop. subs. masc. 1. Jonathān
 Jorāmus, i, prop. subs. masc. 2. Joram
 Jordānis, is, prop. subs. masc. 1. the river Jordan
 Josaphātus, i, prop. subs. masc. 2. Josaphat
 Josephus, i, prop. subs. masc. 2. Joseph
 Josias, æ, prop. subs. masc. 1. Josiah
 Josue, es, prop. subs. masc. 1. Joshua
 Jūbeo, jūbere, jussi, jussum, verb act. 2. to order, to command
 Jucundus, a, um, adj. pleasant, delightful; from juvo
 Jūdea, æ, prop. subs. fem. 1. the land of Judæa
 Jūdæus, i, prop. subs. masc. 2. a Jew
 Jūdaicus, a, um, adj. Jewish
 Jūdās, æ, prop. subs. masc. 1. Judah
 Jūdex, icis, subs. com. gen. 3. a judge; from jus
 Jūdicium, ii, subs. neut. 2. judgment, a case, a suit; from judico
 Jūdico, jūdicāre, jūdicāvi, jūdicatum, verb act. 1. to judge; from judex
 Jungo, jungere, junxi, junctum, verb act. 3. to join, to associate
 Jurāmentum, i, subs. neut. 2. an oath; from juro
 Jūro, jūrāre, jūravi, jūrātum, verb act. 1. to swear, to conspire
 Jus, jūris, subs. neut. 3. right, law, authority
 Jussi, indic. perf. of jubeo, I have ordered
 Jussus, a, um, perf. part. of jubeo, ordered
 Justus, a, um, adj. just; from jus
 Juvēnis, is, subs. com. gen. 3. a young man or woman
 Jūvo, jūvāre, jūvi, jūtum, verb act. 1. to aid, to assist, to delight

L

Labānus, i, prop. subs. masc. 2. Laban
 Lābor, ōris, subs. masc. 3. labour, fatigue, pains, distress
 Lābor, labi, lapsus sum, verb dep. 3. to slide, to slip, to fall
 Lac lactis, subs. neut. 3. milk

Lacesso, lacessere, lacessivi, lacessitum, verb act. 3. to provoke, to challenge, to tease

Lacryma, æ, subs. fem. 1. a tear

Lætor, lætari, lætatus sum, verb dep. 1. to rejoice, to be glad; from lætus

Lætus, a, um, adj. glad, merry

Lævus, a, um, adj. left, on the left side, silly, unlucky

Lagena, æ, subs. fem. 1. a flaggon, a flask

Lāmentor, lāmentari, lāmentatus sum, verb dep. 1. to lament, to bemoan, to weep

Lāmentum, i, subs. neut. 2. a lamentation, a shriek

Lampas, ādis, subs. fem. 3. a lamp, a torch

Lancea, æ, subs. fem. 1. a lance, a spear, a javelin

Lāpideus, a, um, adj. of stone, stony; from lapis

Lāpis, īdis, subs. masc. 3. a stone

Lassitudo, inis, subs. fem. 3. weariness, laziness; from lassus

Lāteo, lātēre, lātui, verb neut. 2. to lie concealed, to lie hid

Lātē, adv. widely, far and wide, copiously; from latus

Lātus, a, um, adj. wide, broad, spacious

Lātus, ēris, subs. neut. 3. a side, a flank

Laudo, laudare, laudavi, laudatum, verb act. 1. to praise

Lāvo, lāvare et lāvēre, lāvavi et lāvi, lautum, lōtum et lāvatum, verb act. 1. and 3. to wash, to bathe, to cleanse

Laus, laudis, subs. fem. 3. praise, glory

Lautus, a, um, adj. genteel, clean, neat, splendid, sumptuous

Lectulus, i, subs. masc. 2. a bed, a little couch; from lectus

Lēgitimus, a, um, adj. lawful, just, legitimate; from lex

Legūmen, inis, subs. neut. 3. pulse

Lenio, lenire, lenivi, lenitum, verb act. 4. to ease, to assuage, to allay, to soften; from lenis

Lēnis, is, e, adj. gentle, soft, smooth, good-natured

Lenīter, adv. gently, smoothly, kindly; from lenis

Lens, tis, subs. fem. 3. a kind of pulse lentiles

Leo, ōnis, subs. masc. 3. a lion

Lepra, æ, subs. fem. 1. the leprosy

Lethālis, is, e, adj. deadly, destructive; from lethum

Lēthum, i, subs. neut. 2. death

Lēvo, lēvare, lēvavi, lēvatum, verb act. 1. to lift up, to ease, to lighten, to help

Lex, legis, subs. fem. 3. law

Libenter, adv. willingly, freely; from libet

Liber, ēra, erum, adj. free, at liberty

Liber, bri, subs. masc. 2. a book, the bark of a tree

Libēralis, is, e, adj. belonging to freedom, liberal, generous; from liber

Lībēri, ōrum, subs. masc. plur. 2. children

Libēro, libērare, libēravi, libēratum, verb act. 1. to free, to deliver, to unloose; from liber

Libertas, ātis, subs. fem. 3. liberty, freedom; from liber

Libet, libebat, libuit et libitum est, verb impers. 2. it pleaseth

Licet, licēbat, licuit et licitum est, verb impers. 2. it is allowed

Liceo, licere, licui, licitum, verb neut. 2. to be lawful

Ligeus, a, um, adj. wooden, made of wood; from lignum

Lignum, i, subs. neut. 2. wood

Ligo, ligare, ligavi, ligatum, verb act. 1. to bind, to tie

Limus, i, subs. masc. 2. mud, slime, clay

Linea, æ, subs. fem. 1. a line

Lingua, æ, subs. fem. 1. a tongue, a language

Līnio, līnīre, līnivi, līnitum, verb act. 4. to smear, to rub, to daub

Līno, līnere et līnīre, līvi vel lēvi, litum, verb act. 3. or 4. to besmear, to anoint, to daub

Littus, ōris, subs. neut. 3. the shore, the sea side, the bank

Lōcus, i, subs. masc. 2. (plur. loci or loca), a place

Locutus, a, um, perf. part. of loquor, having spoken

Longē, adv. far, by far, far off; from longus

Longinquus, a, um, adj. far off long, distant; from longus

Longus, a, um, adj. long, lasting, tall

Lōquor, lōqui, lōcūtus sum, verb dep. 3. to speak, to discourse

- Lōrica, æ, subs. fem. 1. a breast-plate, a coat of mail; from lorum
 Lōtus, a, um, perf. part. of lavo, washed
 Luctus, ūs, subs. masc. 4. grief, mourning; from lugeo
 Lūdībrium, ii, subs. neut. 2. a sport, a mock, a scorn; from ludo
 Lūgeo, lūgere, luxi, verb neut. 2. to mourn, to lament, to bewail
 Lūna, æ, subs. fem. 1. the moon
 Lūo, lūere, lui, luitum, verb act. 3. to expiate, to atone, to suffer punishment
 Lux, lūcis, subs. fem. 3. light
 Lysias, æ, prop. subs. masc. 1. a man's name, Lysias

M

- Machābæus, i, prop. subs. masc. 2. Machabeus
 Mācilentus, a, um, adj. lean, meagre, thin; from macies
 Macte, voc. go on as you have begun
 Mācula, æ, subs. fem. 1. a spot, a stain, a blot
 Mādanitæ, ārum, prop. subs. plur. masc. 1. the Madianites
 Māgis, adv. more, rather
 Magnificē, adv. magnificently, nobly; from magnificus
 Magnificus, a, um, adj. magnificent, stately, generous, sumptuous; from magnus and facio
 Magnitūdo, inis, subs. fem. 3. greatness, magnitude, bulk; from magnus
 Magnus, a, um, comp. major, sup. maximus, adj. great
 Mājestas, ātis, subs. fem. 3. majesty
 Major, adj. compar. of magnus, greater
 Mājores, um, subs. plur. masc. 3. ancestors, forefathers; from major
 Mālè, adv. ill, badly; from malus
 Mālédico, mālédicere, mālédixi, mālédicium, verb act. 3. to rail at, to call names, to curse; from male and dico
 Mālédicium, i, subs. neut. 2. a curse, a reproach; from maledico
 Mālédicus, a, um, adj. scandalous, scurrilous, abusive; from maledico
 Mālëvōlus, a, um, adj. malevolent, bearing ill will; from male and volo
 Mālo, malle, mālui, verb irreg. to be more willing, I had rather; from magis and volo
 Mālum, i, subs. neut. 2. an evil, a misfortune; from malus
 Mālus, a, um, adj. bad, wicked
 Manasses, is, prop. subs. masc. 3. Manasseh
 Mandātum, i, subs. neut. 2. a command, a charge; from mando
 Manè, adv. early in the morning
 Maneo; manere, mansi, mansum, verb neut. 2. to stay, to remain, to wait
 Mānifestus, a, um, adj. manifest, clear, evident
 Mānipūlus, i, subs. masc. 2. a sheaf, a handful, a bundle, a band or company of soldiers; from manus and pleo
 Manna, subs. neut. indecl. Manna, bread from heaven
 Mānus, ūs, subs. fem. 4. a hand, a band or number
 Mardochæus, i, prop. subs. masc. 2. a man's name, Mardocheus
 Māre, is, subs. neut. 3. the sea
 Mārītus, i, subs. masc. 2. a married man, a husband
 Māter, tris, subs. fem. 3. a mother
 Mathathias, æ, prop. subs. masc. 1. a man's name, Matathias
 Mātrīmōnium, ii, subs. neut. 2. wedding, marriage
 Mātūresco, mātūrescere, verb incept. 3. to ripen, to grow ripe; from mātūrus
 Mātūrus, a, um, adj. ripe, mellow, timely
 Maxilla, æ, subs. fem. 1. a jaw bone
 Maximè, adv. very greatly, yet, chiefly; superl. deg. of magnè
 Maximus, a, um, adj. superl. of magnus, very great, chief
 Media, æ, prop. subs. fem. 1. the name of a country, Media
 Mēdicāmentum, i, subs. neut. 2. a medicine, physic, a remedy
 Mēdicus, i, subs. masc. 2. a physician; from medeor
 Mēditor, mēditāri, mēditātus sum, verb dep. 1. to meditate, to think upon, to practise
 Mēdium, ii, subs. neut. 2. the midst the middle of a thing

Mēdius, a, um, *adj. middle, ordinary, common*
 Medus, i, *prop. subs. masc. 2. a Mede*
 Mel, mellis, *subs. neut. 3. honey*
 Melius, *adv. better; compar. of bene*
 Meinbrāna, æ, *subs. fem. 1. a membrane, a thin skin, parchment*
 Membrum, i, *subs. neut. 2. a member, a limb*
 Memini, *verb præteritive, I remember or have remembered*
 Mēmōr, ōris, *adj. mindful, remembering, lasting*
 Mēmōrabilis, is, e, *adj. memorable or renowned; from memor*
 Mēmōria, æ, *subs. fem. 1. memory, remembrance; from memor*
 Mendācium, ii, *subs. neut. 2. a lie, an untruth; from mendax*
 Mens, mentis, *subs. fem. 3. the mind, the reason*
 Mensa, æ, *subs. fem. 1. a table*
 Mensis, is, *subs. masc. 3. a month*
 Mentio, ōnis, *subs. fem. 3. mention*
 Mercātor, ōris, *subs. masc. 3. a merchant; from merx*
 Merces, cēdis, *subs. fem. 3. wages, a reward, a recompense; from merx*
 Mēritū, *adv. deservedly; from meritus*
 Mēritum, i, *subs. neut. 2. a reward, desert, merit; from mereo*
 Mesōpōtāmia, æ, *prop. subs. fem. 1. the name of a country*
 Messis, is, *subs. fem. 3. harvest, a crop of corn, corn*
 Metuo, metuēre, metui, *verb act. 3. to fear, to dread, to be concerned; from metus*
 Mētus, ūs, *subs. masc. 4. fear, dread*
 Meus, a, um, *pron. adj. my, mine; from ego*
 Mico, micāre, micui, *verb neut. 1. to glitter, to sparkle, to shine*
 Miles, militis, *subs. com. gen. 3. a soldier*
 Milito, militāre, militāvi, militātum, *verb act. 1. to serve as a soldier; from miles*
 Mille, *num. adj. indecl. a thousand; plur. millia, millium, &c. thousands*
 Minæ, ārum, *subs. plur. fem. 1. threats, menaces*
 Minimē, *adv. superl. of parvum, least, not at all, by no means, yes*

Mīnimus, a, um, *adj. superl. of parvus, very little, least*
 Mīnister, tri, *subs. masc. 2. a servant, an attendant*
 Mīnistro, mīnistrāre, mīnistrāvi, mīnistrātum, *verb act. 1. to minister, to attend, to serve; from minister*
 Mīnitor, mīnītāri, mīnītātus sum, *verb dep. 1. to threaten; from minor*
 Mīnor, mīnāri, mīnātus sum, *verb dep. 1. to threaten*
 Mīnor, *adj. compar. of parvus, less*
 Minus, *adv. less*
 Mīracūlum, i, *subs. neut. 2. a miracle, a wonder; from miror*
 Mīrē, *adv. wonderfully; from mirus*
 Mīror, mirari, miratus sum, *verb dep. 1. to admire, to wonder at, to wonder*
 Mīrūs, a, um, *adj. wonderful, admirable*
 Mīsāel, ēlis, *prop. subs. masc. 3. a man's name, Misael*
 Miscēo, miscēre, miscui, mistum, *or mixtum, verb, act. 2. to mingle, to mix, to disturb*
 Mīser, a, um, *adj. miserable, wretched*
 Mīsērē, *adv. miserable, wretchedly; from miser*
 Mīsērēor, mīsērēri, mīsertus sum, *verb. dep. 2. to take pity on, to pity; from miser*
 Mīsēricordia, æ, *subs. fem. 1. mercy, pity; from miser and cor*
 Miei, *indic. perf. of mitto, I have sent*
 Mītigo, mītīgāre, mītīgāvi, mītīgātum, *verb. act. 1. to reconcile, to tame, to mitigate, to pacify; from mitis*
 Mitis, is, e, *adj. meek, mild, ripe*
 Mitto, mittēre, misi, missum, *verb act. 8. to send, to dismiss*
 Mixus, a, um, *perf. part. of misceo, mixed*
 Mōdō, *adv. just now, only, sometimes*
 Mōdus, i, *subs. masc. 2. a manner, a measure*
 Māreo, māērēre, māestus sum, *verb neut. pass. 2. to be sad, to lament, to mourn*
 Māror, ōris, *subs. masc. 3. lamentation. sadness, grief, sorrow*

Mæstītia, æ, *subs. fem. 1. sorrow, sadness, grief; from mæreo*
Mōles, is, *subs. fem. 3. a mass, a heap, bulk*
Mōneo, mōnēre, mōnūi, mōnītum, *verb act. 2. to admonish, to advise, to warn*
Mōnītum, i, *subs. neut. 2. advice, counsel, warning; from moneo*
Mons, montis, *subs. masc. 3. a mountain*
Mōnūmentum, i, *subs. neut. 2. a monument, a memorial; from moneo*
Mōra, æ, *subs. fem. 1. a delay, a hindrance*
Morbus, i, *subs. masc. 2. a disease*
Mōrior, mōri, mortuus sum, *verb dep. 3. to die*
Mōror, mōrāri, mōrātus sum, *verb dep. 1. to delay, to stay, to linger; from mora*
Mors, mortis, *subs. fem. 3. death*
Mortālis, is, e, *adj. mortal, subject to death; from mors*
Mōs, mōris, *subs. masc. 3. a manner or fashion, custom*
Mōses, is, *prop. subs. masc. 3. Moses*
Mōveo, mōvēre, mōvi, mōtum, *verb act. 2. to move, to stir, to raise, to excite*
Mox, *adv. by and by, presently*
Mulcto, mulctāre, mulctāvi, mulctātum, *verb act. 1. to fine, to punish*
Mūlier, ēris, *subs. fem. 3. a woman*
Multitudo, inis, *subs. fem. 3. a multitude, a great number; from multus*
Multō, *adv. much, by much; from multus*
Multūm, *adv. much; from multus*
Multus, a, um, *adj. many, much*
Mūlus, i, *subs. masc. 2. a mule*
Mūnia, ōrum, *subs. plur. neut. 2. offices*
Mūnio, mūnīre, mūnīvi, mūnītum, *verb act. 4. to fortify, to strengthen, to secure, to repair*
Mūnus, ēris, *subs. neut. 3. a gift, an office, a reward*
Mūrus, i, *subs. masc. 2. a wall*
Mussīto, mussitāre, mussitāvi, mussitātum, *verb neut. 1. to mutter*
Mūtūus, a, um, *adj. lent, borrowed, mutual*

N

Nabuchodonosor, *prop. subs. masc. indecl. a man's name*

Nam, *adv. for*
Narro, narrāre, narrāvi, narrātum, *verb act. 1. to tell, to relate, to report*
Nascor, nasci, natus sum, *verb dep. 3. to be born*
Natālis, is, e, *adj. belonging to a man's birth, born in; from nascor*
Natio, ōnis, *subs. fem. 3. a nation; from nascor*
Nāto, nātāre, nātavi, nātātum, *verb neut. frequent. 1. to swim; from no*
Nātu, *subs. monoptot, (found only in the ablative,) by birth; natu maximus, the eldest; natu minimus, the youngest*
Nātus, a, um, *adj. born; from nascor*
Nāvis, is, *subs. fem. 3. a ship; from no*
Nāvo, nāvāre, nāvāvi, nāvātum, *verb act. 1. to perform vigorously, to do his utmost*
Nē, *conj. whether or not, least; often put for ut non*
Nec, *conj. nor*
Necdum, *adv. nor yet; from nec and dum*
Necessārius, a, um, *adj. necessary, needful*
Necessē, *adj. indecl. necessary*
Necessitas, ātis, *subs. fem. 3. necessity, occasion, friendship; from necesse*
Neco, nēcāre, nēcāvi, (rarely nēcui) nēcātum, *verb act. 1. to kill; from nex*
Nēfārius, a, um, *adj. abominable, impious, villanous; from nefas*
Nēfas, *subs. neut. indecl. a wicked action, a villany*
Negligo, negligēre, neglexi, neglectum, *verb act. 3. to neglect, to slight, to disregard*
Nēgo, nēgāre, nēgāvi, nēgātum, *verb act. 1. to deny, to refuse*
Nēgōtium, ii, *subs. neut. 2. business, an affair, a thing; from nec and otium*
Nemo, inis, *subs. com. gen. 3. no one, nobody; from non and homo*
Nempē, *adv. truly, surely, namely, however*
Nēpos, ōtis, *subs. masc. 3. a grandson; in plur. posterity*
Nequaquam, *adv. by no means*
Nequē, *conj. neither, nor*

Nēqueo, nēquīre, nēquīvi, nēquī-
tum, *verb neut. irreg. I cannot, I
am not able; from ne and queo*
Nescio, nescire, nescīvi, nescitum,
*verb neut. 4. not to know, to be
ignorant; from ne and scio*
Nescius, a, um, *adj. not knowing,
ignorant; from nescio*
Neve, *conj. nor, neither, not, lest*
Nex, nēcis, *subs. fem. 3. death*
Nicānor, ōris, *prop. subs. masc. 3.
a man's name*
Nīdus, i, *subs. masc. 2. a nest*
Nihil, *subs. neut. indecl. nothing*
Nihilōmīnus, *adv. notwithstanding,
nothing less; from nihilo and
minus*
Nīlus, i, *subs. masc. 2. a river in
Egypt, the Nile*
Nīmīum, *adv. too much, too far,
excessively; from nimis*
Nīmīus, a, um, *adj. too much, ex-
orbitant, excessive; from nimis*
Nīnīve, es, *subs. fem. 1. the name of
a city, Nineveh*
Nisi, *conj. unless, except; from ni
and si*
Nītens, ntis, *pres. part. of nitor,
struggling, striving*
Nīteo, nītēre, nītui, *verb neut. 2. to
be neat, to shine*
Nōceo, nōcēre, nōcui, nōcītum, *verb
neut. 2. to hurt, to injure*
Noctu, *subs. fem. monoptot. 4. by
night; from nox*
Noēmūs, i, *prop. subs. masc. 2. a
man's name, Noah*
Nōlo, nōlle, nōlui, *verb irreg. to be
unwilling; from non and volo*
Nōmen, īnis, *subs. neut. 3. a name*
Nōmīno, nōmīnāre, nōmīnāvi, nō-
mīnātum, *verb act. 1. to name, to
call by name; from nomen*
Non, *adv. no, not*
Nonaginta, *numer. adj. indecl. nine-
ty*
Nondum, *adv. not yet; from non
and dum*
Nonne, *adv. not; from non and ne*
Noster, tra, trum, *pron. adj. our,
ours; from nos*
Nōta, æ, *subs. fem. 1. a mark, a
note*
Nōvem, *numer. adj. indecl. nine*
Nōvi, *verb präteritive, I know or I
have known; from nosco*
Nōvitas, ātis, *subs. fem. 3. newness,
novelty; from novus*

Nōvus, a, um, *adj. new*
Nox, noctis, *subs. fem. 3. night*
Nūbes, is, *subs. fem. 3. a cloud*
Nūbo, nūbēre, nūpsi, nūptum, *verb
neut. 3. to marry*
Nūdus, a, um, *adj. naked, bare,
without ornament*
Nullus, a, um, *adj. gen. nullius, dat.
nulli, none, no; from non and
ullus*
Num, *conj. whether or not*
Nūmen, īnis, *subs. neut. 3. will,
pleasure, power, deity*
Nūmēro, nūmērāre, nūmērāvi, nū-
mērātum, *verb act. 1. to number,
to reckon; from numerus*
Nūmērōsus, a, um, *adj. numerous;
from numerus*
Nūmērus, i, *subs. masc. 2. a number*
Nummus, i, *subs. masc. 2. a piece of
money, money*
Nunc, *adv. now, at this time*
Nuncio, nunciāre, nunciāvi, nunciā-
tum, *verb act. 1. to tell, to relate,
to carry news; from nuncius*
Nuncius, ii, *subs. masc. 2. a mes-
senger, news*
Nunquam, *adv. never; from non
and unquam*
Nuptiæ, ārum, *subs. fem. plur. 1.
marriage, nuptials; from nubo*
Nūrus, ūs, *subs. fem. 4. a daughter-
in-law*
Nūto, nūtāre, nūtāvi, nūtātum, *verb
act. 1. to beckon, to nod*
Nutrio, nutrire, nutrivī, nutritum,
*verb act. 4. to nurse, to suckle, to
feed, to nourish*
Nutrix, icis, *subs. fem. 3. a nurse;
from nutrio*
Nūtus, ūs, *subs. masc. 4. a nod, will,
pleasure, consent; from nuo*

O

Ob, *præp. gov. accus. for, on ac-
count of*
Obdormio, obdormire, obdormīvi,
obdormītum, *verb neut. 4. to fall
asleep, to sleep out; from ob and
dormio*
Obdūco, obdūcēre, obduxi, obduc-
tum, *verb act. 3. to lead against,
to bring over; from ob and duco*
Obeo, obīre, obīi, obītum, *verb irreg.
to die, to go to; from ob and eo*
Objicio, objicēre, objēcī, objectum,

- verb act. 3. to oppose to, to place opposite, to expose; from ob and jacio*
- Obligō, obligāre, obligāvi, obligātum, verb act. 1. to bind or tie up, to engage; from ob and ligo**
- Oblītus, a, um, perf. part. of obliviscor, having forgotten**
- Obliviscor, oblivisci, oblītus sum, verb dep. 3. to forget**
- Obrēpo, obrēpēre, obrep̄si, obrep̄tum, verb neut. 3. to creep upon, to steal upon; from ob and repo**
- Obruo, obruēre, obrui, obrūtum, verb act. 3. to cover over, to overwhelm, to drown; from ob and ruo**
- Obsecro, obsecrāre, obsecrāvi, obsecrātum, verb act. 1. to beg, to conjure, to beseech; from ob and sacro**
- Obsēquor, obsēqui, obsēcūtus sum, verb dep. 3. to comply with, to humour, to serve; from ob and sequor**
- Obsēro, obsērāre, obsērāvi, obsērātum, verb act. 1. to hasp, to lock, to bolt; from ob and sera**
- Observeo, observāre, observāvi, observātum, verb act. 1. to observe, to look after; from ob and servo**
- Obses, s̄dis, subs. com. gen. 3. a hostage, a pledge; from obsideo**
- Obsideo, obsidēre, obsēdi, obsesum, verb act. 2. to besiege, to surround; from ob and sedeo**
- Obsidio, ōnis, subs. fem. 3. a siege, a blockade; from obsideo**
- Obstō, obstistēre, obstīti, obstitum, verb neut. 3. to stand in the way, to stop, to oppose; from ob and sistō**
- Obstūpeo, obstūpēre, obstūpui, verb neut. 2. to be astonished, to be amazed; from ob and stupeo**
- Obtempēro, obtempērāre, obtempērāvi, obtempērātum, verb act. 1. to comply with; from ob and temp̄ro**
- Obtestor, obtestāri, obtestātus sum, verb dep. 1. to call to witness, to conjure, to beseech; from ob and testor**
- Obtūli, indic. perf. of offero, I have offered**
- Obvēnio, obvēnīre, obvēni, obven-tum, verb neut. 4. to meet, to occur; from ob and venio**
- Obviām, adv. in the way, in the way to meet; from ob and via**
- Obvius, a, um, adj. opposing, hostile, opposite; from ob and via**
- Occāsio, ōnis, subs. fem. 3. an occasion, an opportunity, a time; from ob and cado**
- Occido, occidēre, occīdi, occīsum, verb act. 3. to kill, to slay; from ob and cado**
- Occultē, adv. secretly, imperceptibly; from occulo**
- Occulto, occultāre, occultāvi, occultātum, verb act. 1. to hide, to keep close, to conceal; from occulo**
- Occumbo, occumbēre, occūbui, occūbitum, verb neut. 3. to fall upon, to die; from ob and cubo**
- Occūpo, occūpāre, occūpāvi, occūpātum, verb act. 1. to seize, to take possession of; from ob and capio**
- Occurro, occurrēre, occurri, occursum, verb neut. 3. to run to, to meet; from ob and curro**
- Ochosias, æ, prop. subs. masc. 1. Ochosias, a man's name**
- Ocrea, æ, subs. fem. 1. a boot, a greave**
- Octingenti, æ, a, num. adj. plur. eight hundred**
- Octo, num. adj. indecl. eight**
- Octoginta, num. adj. indecl. eighty**
- Oculus, i, subs. masc. 2. the eye, sight**
- Odi, verb præteritive, I hate or I have hated**
- Odiōsus, a, um, adj. hateful, odious; from odium**
- Odium, ii, subs. neut. 2. hatred**
- Offendo, offendēre, offendi, offensum, verb act. 3. to offend, to strike against, to hurt; from ob and fendo**
- Offero, offerre, obtūli, oblātum, verb act. irreg. to offer, to bring before; from ob and fero**
- Officium, ii, subs. neut. 2. office, duty; from ob and facio**
- Olea, æ, subs. fem. 1. an olive tree**
- Olim, adv. formerly, hereafter, once upon a time**
- Oliua, æ, subs. fem. 1. an olive tree**
- Olla, æ, subs. fem. 1. a pot**
- Omitto, omittēre, omisi, omisum, verb act. 3. to neglect, to omit; from ob and mitto**
- Omnino, adv. wholly, altogether, in all**

Om̃ipōtens, ntis, *adj.* omnipotent, almighty; from omnis and possum
 Omnis, is, e, *adj.* all, every
 Onus, ēris, *subs. neut.* 3. a load, a burden
 Opēra, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. work, endeavour, pains; from opus
 Opērio, opērire, opēruī, opertum, *verb act.* 4. to cover; from ob and pario
 Opes, um, ibus, *subs. fem. plur.* 3. wealth, power, means
 Opimus, a, um, *adj.* fertile, fat, large; from opes
 Opis, *gen.* opem, *acc.* ope, *abla.* help, aid
 Oportet, oportebat, *verb impers. it* behoveth, it ought
 Oppērior, opperiri, oppertus sum, *verb dep.* 4. to stay for, to wait for, to watch; from ob and pario
 Oppēto, oppētēre, oppētivi, oppētītum, *verb act.* 3. to undergo, to die; from ob and peto
 Oppidum, i, *subs. neut.* 2. a town
 Oppōno, oppōnēre, oppōsui, oppōsitum, *verb act.* 3. to place against, to oppose; from ob and pono
 Opportunus, a, um, *adj.* convenient, fit, commodious, suitable
 Oppressus, a, um, *perf. part.* of opprimo, oppressed
 Opprimo, opprimēre, oppressi, oppressum, *verb act.* 3. to press down, to oppress, to dispirit; from ob and premo
 Optābilis, is, e, *adj.* desirable, eligible; from opto
 Optio, ōnis, *subs. fem.* 3. a choice, an option; from opto
 Opus, *adj. indecl.* needful, necessary
 Opus, ēris, *subs. neut.* 3. work, labour, business
 Ora, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. a coast, a region, a hem or border
 Orbis, is, *subs. masc.* 3. a circle, an orb, the world
 Orbo, orbāre, orbāvi, orbātum, *verb act.* 1. to bereave, to deprive of; from orbus
 Orbus, a, um, *adj.* deprived of, bereaved, orphan, destitute
 Ordo, dīnis, *subs. masc.* 3. an order, a rule, a rank of soldiers
 Orior, oriri, ortus sum, *verb dep.* 4. to arise, to be born

Ornāmentum, i, *subs. neut.* 2. an ornament; from orno
 Orno, ornāre, ornāvi, ornātum, *verb act.* 1. to adorn, to equip, to dress
 Oro, orāre, orāvi, orātum, *verb act.* 1. to entreat, to beg, to pray to; from os, oris
 Ortus, a, um, *perf. part.* of orior, risen, descended
 Os, ōris, *subs. neut.* 3. a mouth, the face
 Os, ossis, *subs. neut.* 3. a bone
 Osculor, osculāri, osculātus sum, *verb dep.* 1. to kiss; from os
 Osias, æ, *prop. subs. masc.* 1. a man's name, Osias
 Ostendo, ostendēre, ostendi, ostentum et ostensum, *verb act.* 3. to show; from ob and tendo
 Ostium, ii, *subs. neut.* 2. a door, an entrance; from os, oris
 Ovicūla, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. a little sheep or lamb; from ovis
 Ovis, is, *subs. fem.* 3. a sheep
 Ovum, i, *subs. neut.* 2. an egg

P

Palæstīna, æ, *prop. subs. fem.* 1. Palestine, the name of a country
 Palām, *adv.* openly, with the knowledge of
 Pālātum, i, *subs. neut.* 2. the palate, the roof of the mouth
 Pālea, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. chaff, short straw
 Pallium, ii, *subs. neut.* 2. a cloak; from palla
 Palmes, itis, *subs. masc.* 3. the shoot of a vine, a bough
 Palpīto, palpītāre, palpītāvi, palpītātum, *verb neut.* 1. to throb, to breathe short, to beat
 Pālus, i, *subs. masc.* 2. a whipping or execution post, a pale
 Pālus, ūdis, *subs. fem.* 3. a moor, a fen, a marsh, a sedge
 Pānis, is, *subs. masc.* 3. bread
 Par, pāris, *subs. neut.* 3. an equal, a match, a pair
 Par, pāris, *adj.* even, equal, fit
 Paradīsus, i, *subs. masc.* 2. Paradise
 Parco, parcēre, pēperci, parsum, *verb neut.* 3. to spare
 Parens, ntis, *subs. com. gen.* 3. a parent; from pareo

Pareo, parēre, parui, verb neut. 2. to obey
 Pāries, ētis, subs. masc. 3. a wall
 Pārio, pārēre, pēpēri, partum, verb act. 3. to beget, to bring forth
 Pariter, adv. in like manner, together, at the same time; from par
 Pāro, pārāre, pārāvi, pārātum, verb act. 1. to prepare, to procure, to provide
 Pars, partis, subs. fem. 3. a part, a share, a party
 Partus, ūs, subs. masc. 4. a birth; from pario
 Pārūm, adv. little, not well, ill
 Pārumper, adv. a little while, for a short while
 Parvulus, i, subs. masc. 2. a very small or young child; from parvus
 Parvus, a, um, adj. small, little
 Pasco, pascēre, pāvi, pastum, verb act. 3. to feed
 Passim, adv. everywhere
 Pastor, ōris, subs. masc. 3. a shepherd, a feeder; from pasco
 Pastorālis, is, e, adj. of or belonging to a shepherd; from pastor
 Pāteo, pātēre, pātui, verb neut. 2. to be open, to lie open
 Pāter, tris, subs. masc. 3. a father
 Pāternus, a, um, adj. paternal, belonging to a father; from pater
 Patienter, adv. patiently, calmly, moderately; from patiens
 Pātiēntia, æ, subs. fem. 1. patience, forbearance; from patior
 Pātor, pāti, passus sum, verb dep. 3. to suffer, to receive, to bear
 Patria, æ, subs. fem. 1. one's native country; from pater
 Pauci, æ, a, adj. plur. few
 Paulatim, adv. by degrees, gently; from paulo
 PauD, adv. a little
 Pauper, ēris, adj. poor
 Pax, pācis, subs. fem. 3. peace
 Peccātum, i, subs. neut. 2. sin, wickedness; from pecco
 Pecco, peccāre, peccāvi, peccātum, verb act. and neut. 1. to do amiss, to sin, to do evil
 Pectus, ōris, subs. neut. 3. the breast, the chest
 Pēcūnia, æ, subs. fem. 1. money, an estate; from pecus
 Pēcus, ōris, neut. or pēcus, ūdis, masc. and fem. subs. 3. cattle, property, sheep

Pēdes, itis, subs. com. gen. 3. on foot, a footman; from pes
 Pēdum, i, subs. neut. 2. a sheep-hook, a shepherd's staff; from pes
 Pejor, or, us, adj. comp. worse; from malus
 Pellicio, pellicēre, pellexi, pellectum, verb act. 3. to entice, to allure, to decoy; from per and lacio
 Pellis, is, subs. fem. 3. a skin, a hide
 Pello, pellēre, pepūli, pulsum, verb act. 3. to beat, to drive
 Pendeo, pendēre, pēpendi, pensum, verb neut. 2. to hang, to be suspended, to be upheld
 Pendo, pendēre, pēpendi, pensum, verb act. 3. to weigh, to pay
 Pēnē, adv. almost
 Penes, præp. gov. accus. in the power of
 Pēnitus, adv. thoroughly, wholly
 Pensito, pensitāre, pensitāvi, pensitātum, verb act. 1. to pay
 Pēperci, indic. perf. of parco, I have spared
 Pēpēri, indic. perf. of pario, I have brought forth
 Pēr, præp. gov. accus. by, through, by means of
 Peractus, a, um, perf. part. of perago, finished
 Pērāgo, pērāgēre, perēgi, peractum, verb act. 3. to perfect, to finish, to execute; from per and ago
 Peragro, peragrāre, peragrāvi, peragrātum, verb act. 1. to wander over, to travel through; from per and ager
 Percello, percellēre, percūli, percussum, verb act. 3. to overthrow, to strike; from per and the old verb cello, to move
 Percitus, a, um, adj. troubled, moved; from per and cieo
 Percontor, percontāri, percontātus sum, verb dep. 1. to ask strictly, to enquire, to question
 Percūli, indic. perf. of percello, I have struck
 Percutio, percūtēre, percussi, percussum, verb act. 3. to strike, to beat down, to kill; from per and quatio
 Perdo, perdēre, perdidi, perditum, verb act. 3. to lose, to destroy, to ruin; from per and do

- Perennis, is, e, *adj.* yearly, lasting, durable; from per and annus
- Pereo, perire, perii, peritum, *verb neut. irreg.* to perish, to die; from per and eo
- Perféro, perferre, pertūli, perlātum, *verb act. irreg.* to carry, to bear through, to bear with; from per and fero
- Perficio, perficere, perfeci, perfectum, *verb act. 3.* to finish, to accomplish, to execute; from per and facio
- Pergo, pergere, perrexii, perrectum, *verb neut. 3.* to go, to proceed, to make haste; from per and rego
- Pêrhūmānitêr, *adv.* very kindly; from perhumanus
- Pêriculōsus, a, um, *adj.* dangerous, perilous; from periculum
- Pericūlum, i, *subs. neut. 2.* danger, peril, hazard, trial
- Perimo, perimere, perēmi, peremptum, *verb act. 3.* to kill, to destroy; from per and emo
- Peritus, a, um, *adj.* skilled, knowing, experienced
- Perlustro, perlustrare, perlustrāvi, perlustrātum, *verb act. 1.* to view all over, to survey strictly; from per and lustro
- Permitto, permittere, permīsi, permissum, *verb act. 3.* to permit, to commit, to suffer; from per and mitto
- Permōveo, permōvere, permōvi, permōtum, *verb act. 2.* to persuade, to influence; from per and moveo
- Pernocto, pernoctare, pernoctāvi, pernoctātum, *verb neut. 1.* to pass the night, to lodge; from per and nox
- Perobscūrus, a, um, *adj.* very obscure; from per and obscurus
- Perpetuus, a, um, *adj.* perpetual, continual, constant
- Persæ, ārum, *prop. subs. masc. plur.* the Persians
- Persëquor, persëqui, p rsëcūtus sum, *verb dep. 3.* to pursue, to follow on; from per and sequor
- Persëvero, persëverare, persëverāvi, persëverātum, *verb act. 1.* to persevere, to persist
- Persolvo, persolvere, persolvi, persolūtum, *verb act. 3.* to pay thoroughly, to accomplish, to perform; from per and solvo
- Perspicio, perspicere, perspexi, perspectum, *verb act. 3.* to see plainly, to understand fully; from per and specio
- Persto, perstare, perstīti, perstitum, *verb neut. 1.* to persevere, to persist; from per and sto
- Perstrëpo, perstrëpere, perstrëpui, perstreptum, *verb neut. 3.* to make a great noise; from pa and strepo
- Persuādeo, persuādere, persuāsi, persuāsum, *verb neut. 2.* to persuade, to advise; from per and suadeo
- Pertæsus, a, um, *part.* wearied; from pertæsum est
- Perterreo, perterrere, perterrui, perterritum, *verb act. 2.* to affright, to frighten; from per and terreo
- Pertinācia, æ, *subs. fem. 1.* obstinacy, stubbornness; from pertinax
- Pertineo, pertinere, pertīnui, pertentum, *verb neut. 2.* to reach, to extend, to belong; from per and teneo
- Pertrāho, pertrāhere, pertraxi, pertractum, *verb act. 3.* to draw; from per and traho
- Perturbo, perturbare, perturbavi, perturbātum, *verb act. 1.* to disturb, to trouble, to astonish; from per and turbo
- Pervēnio, pervēnire, pervēni, perventum, *verb neut. 4.* to come to a place, to arrive at; from per and venio
- Pēs, pēdis, *subs. masc. 3.* a foot
- Pessimus, a, um, *adj. superl.* of malus, worst, very bad
- Pëto, pëtere, pëtivi, pëtitum, *verb act. 3.* to seek, to ask, to beg, to go
- Phälërä, ārum, *subs. fem. plur. 1.* trappings, harness
- Pharao, ōnis, *prop. subs. masc. 3.* Pharaoh, king of Egypt
- Phäretia, æ, *subs. fem. 1.* a quiver
- Philistæi, ōrum, *prop. subs. masc. plur. 2.* the Philistines
- Pië, *adv.* piously, devoutly, affectionately; from pius
- Pietas, ātis, *subs. fem. 3.* piety, religion, dutifulness; from pius
- Pilōsus, a, um, *adj.* full of hair, hairy
- Pincerna, æ, *subs. masc. 1.* a butler
- Pinguis, is, e, *adj.* fat, plump, fruitful, thick

Piscis, *is*, *subs. masc. 3. a fish*
 Pistor, *ōris*, *subs. masc. 3. a baker*;
from pinso
 Pix, *īcis*, *subs. fem. 3. pitch*
 Plāceo, plācēre, plācui, plācītum,
verb neut. 2. to please, to delight
 Plācīdē, *adv. calmly, peacefully*;
from placidus
 Plācīdus, *a, um, adj. gentle, calm,*
quiet;
from placeo
 Plāco, placāre, placāvi, placātum,
verb act. 1. to appease, to please,
to render propitious;
from placeo
 Plāga, *æ, subs. fem. 1. a blow, a*
wound, a plague
 Planctus, *ūs*, *subs. masc. 4. a strik-*
ing, or beating, great wailing or
mourning;
from plango
 Plānē, *adv. plainly, evidently*;
from planus
 Plango, plangēre, planxi, planctum,
verb act. 3. to be at against, to
bewail
 Planta, *æ, subs. fem. 1. a plant, the*
sole of the foot
 Plānus, *a, um, adj. smooth, flat,*
evident
 Plaustrum *i*, *subs. neut. 2. a cart, a*
waggon
 Plēbēcūla, *æ, subs. fem. 1. the poor*
people;
from plebs
 Plebs, plēbis, *subs. fem. 3. the com-*
mon people, the mob
 Plecto, plectēre, plexi et plexui,
 plexum, *verb act. 3. to twist, to*
knit, to punish
 Plēnus, *a, um, adj. full, large,*
plump
 Plūres, *es, a et ia, adj. plur. more*
 Plūrimūm, *adv. very much*;
superlat. of multum
 Plūrimus, *a, um, adj. very much,*
very many;
superl. of multus
 Plus, plūris, *subs. neut. 3. more*
 Plūvia, *æ, subs. fem. 2. rain*;
from pluo
 Pōna, *æ, subs. fem. 1. punishment*
 Pōnitentia, *æ, subs. fem. 1. repent-*
ance
 Pōnitet, pōnitēbat, *verb impers. 2.*
it repenteth
 Pollīceor, pollīcēri, pollīcītus sum,
verb dep. 2. to promise
 Polluo, polluere, pollui, pollūtum,
verb act. 3. to defile, to pollute
 Pompa, *æ, subs. fem. 1. pomp, a*
show

Pompeius, *ii*, *prop. subs. masc. 2. a*
man's name, Pompey
 Pondus, dēris, *subs. neut. 3. a weight,*
a load
 Pōno, pōnēre, pōsui, pōsītum, *verb*
act. 3. to put, to place, to lay down
 Pontīfex, *īcis*, *subs. masc. 3. a pon-*
tiff, a chief priest;
from pons and
facio
 Pōposci, *indic. perf. of posco, I*
have demanded
 Populus, *i*, *subs. masc. 2. the people*;
when fem. a poplar tree
 Porrexī, *indic. perf. of porrigo, I*
have held out
 Porrigō, porrigēre, porrexī, porrec-
 tum, *verb act. 3. to stretch out, to*
hold out, to prolong
 Porro, *adv. moreover, farther, be-*
sides
 Porta, *æ, subs. fem. 1. a gate*
 Portendo, portendēre, portendi, por-
 tentum, *verb act. 3. to foretell, to*
portend, to signify beforehand
 Porto, portāre, portāvi, portātum,
verb act. 1. to carry
 Posco, poscēre, pōposci, *verb act. 3.*
to demand, to ask for
 Possum, posse, pōtui, *verb irreg. to*
be able, I can;
from potis and
sum
 Post, *adv. after, afterwards*;
also
præp. gov. accus. after
 Postea, *adv. afterwards, after that*;
from post and is
 Postēri, *ōrum*, *subs. plur. masc. 2.*
posterity, children, offspring;
from post
 Postis, *is*, *subs. masc. 3. a post, a*
door-post
 Postquam, *adv. afterwards, after*
that, after;
from post and quam
 Postrēmō, *adv. lastly*;
from postre-
mus
 Postrēmus, *a, um, adj. superl. of*
posterus, last, latest
 Postrīdie, *adv. the day after, next*
day;
from postero die
 Postulatio, *ōnis*, *subs. fem. 3. a re-*
quest, a desire, a petition;
from
postulo
 Postūlo, postūlāre, postulāvi, postū-
 lātum, *verb act. 1. to demand, to*
ask, to beseech
 Pōtentia, *æ, subs. fem. 1. power, a-*
bility, authority;
from potens
 Pōtestas, *ātis*, *subs. fem. 3. power,*
ability, authority;
from potis

Pōtior, pōtīri, pōtītus sum, *verb dep.*

4. to get possession of, to enjoy, to be master of

Pōtius, *adv. comp.* rather, better; from potis

Pōtus, ūs, *subs. masc.* 4. drink

Præ, *præp. gov. abl.* before, in comparison of, for

Præbeo, præbère, præbui, præbitum, *verb act.* 2. to minister, to allow, to afford, to give; from præ and habeo

Præceps, præcipītis, *adj.* headlong, precipitate, steep; from præ and caput

Præceptum, i, *neut. subs.* 2. a precept, a command; from præcipio

Præcido, præcidère, præcidi, præcīsum, *verb act.* 3. to cut off; from præ and cedo

Præcipio, præcipère, præcēpi, præcēptum, *verb act.* 3. to prevent, to anticipate, to instruct, to command; from præ and capio

Præclārus, a, um, *adj.* very clear, noble, renowned; from præ and clarus

Præcurro, præcurrère, præcurri, and præcūcurri, præcursum, *verb act.* 3. to run before, to outrun; from præ and curro

Præda, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. prey, booty, spoil

Prædico, prædicère, prædixi, prædictum, *verb act.* 3. to predict, to foretell; from præ and dico

Præditus, a, um, *adj.* endowed with

Præeo, præire, præii, præitum, *verb irreg.* to go before; from præ and eo

Præfectus, i, *subs. masc.* 2. a chief officer, a prefect; from præficio

Præfero, præferre, prætūli, prælatum, *verb act. irreg.* to bear or carry before, to prefer; from præ and fero

Præficio, præficère, præfeci, præfectum, *verb act.* 3. to set over, to give in charge; from præ and facio

Prælium, ii, *subs. neut.* 2. battle

Præmitto, præmittère, præmisi, præmissum, *verb act.* 3. to send before; from præ and mitto

Præmium, ii, *subs. neut.* 2. a reward

Præmōneo, præmōnere, præmōnui, præmōnītum, *verb act.* 2. to forewarn, to tell, to foreshow; from præ and moneo

Prænosco, prænoscère, prænōvi, prænōtum, *verb act.* 3. to know beforehand, to foreknow; from præ and nosco

Præscio, præscire, præscīvi, præscītum, *verb act.* 4. to know beforehand; from præ and scio

Præsens, ntis, *part. present, being present*

Præsertim, *adv. especially, chiefly*

Præsīdium, ii, *subs. neut.* 2. a garrison, a defence, a safeguard, succour; from præsidio

Præsto, præstāre, præstīti, præstītum, *verb neut. and act.* 1. to execute, to show, to give, to excel; from præ and sto

Præsum, præesse, præfui, *verb irreg.* to be over, to command; from præ and sum

Præter, *præp. gov. accus.* besides, except, over and above, more than

Prætèreo, præterire, præterii, præterītum, *verb neut. irreg.* to pass by; from præter and eo

Prandium, ii, *subs. neut.* 2. dinner

Prāvus, a, um, *adj.* wicked, bad

Præces, præcum, præcibus, *subs. plur. fem.* 3. prayers

Præcor, præcāri, præcātus sum, *verb dep.* 1. to pray, to supplicate

Præmo, præmère, pressi, pressum, *verb act.* 3. to press down, to overpower, to overpower

Prætiosus, a, um, *adj.* precious; from pretium

Prætium, ii, *subs. neut.* 2. price, a reward

Primo, *adv.* at first, first, in the first place

Primogēnītus, i, *subs. masc.* 2. the first-born; from primus and genitus

Primūm, *adv.* at first

Primus, a, um, *num. adj.* first

Princeps, cipis, *subs. com. gen.* 3. first, chief, a prince; from primus and caput

Prior, or, us, *adj. comp.* former

Pristīnus, a, um, *adj.* ancient, wonted, former, first; from priscus

Prius, *adv.* sooner, before; from prior

Pro, *præp. gov. abl.* for, on account of

Probrum, i, *subs. neut.* 2. a disgrace, a reproach, a base act

Procēdo, procēdere, proeessi, pro-

- cessum, *verb neut. 3. to proceed, to go forth; from pro and cedo*
- Pröcul, *adv. afar off, at a distance*
- Procüratio, önis, *subs. fem. 3. an office, administration; from pro-curo*
- Prodeo, prodire, prodii, proditum, *verb neut. irreg. to go forth, to come forth; from pro and eo*
- Prodigium, ii, *subs. neut. 2. a prodigy, a miracle*
- Prödo, prödere, prödidi, prödium, *verb act. 3. to draw down, to prolong, to hand down, to betray; from pro and do*
- Prodüco, producere, produxi, productum, *verb act. 3. to stretch out, to lengthen, to delay; from pro and duco*
- Pröfanus, a, um, *adj. profane, wicked, irreligious; from pro and fanum*
- Pröfecto, *adv. really, truly; from proficio*
- Pröfectus, a, um, *perf. part. of proficiscor, having set out*
- Proféro, proferre, protüli, prolätum, *verb act. irreg. to bring forward, to produce, to prolong; from pro and fero*
- Pröficiscor, proficisci, profectus sum, *verb dep. 3. to set out, to depart; from proficio*
- Profligo, profligare, profligävi, profligätum, *verb act. 1. to rout, to put to flight; from pro and fligo*
- Profundo, profundere, profüdi, profüsum, *verb act. 3. to pour forth, to shed; from pro and fundo*
- Progenies, ei, *subs. fem. 5. a progeny or offspring; from pro and gigno*
- Progrädior, progrädi, progressus sum, *verb dep. 3. to go forward, to advance, to go forth; from pro and gradior*
- Prohibeo, prohibere, prohibui, prohibitum, *verb act. 2. to hinder, to prohibit; from pro and habeo*
- Projiceo, projicere, projeci, projectum, *verb act. 3. to throw away, to throw; from pro and jacio*
- Pröles, is, *subs. fem. 3. a race, a progeny*
- Promiscuus, a, um, *adj. promiscuous, confused, mingled; from pro and misceo*
- Promissum, i, *subs. neut. 2. a promise; from promitto*
- Promissus, a, um, *perf. part. of promitto, promised; adj. long, hanging down long*
- Promitto, promittere promisi, promissum, *verb act. 3. to promise, to throw forward; from pro and mitto*
- Prönus, a, um, *adj. prone, face downwards, stooping, bent*
- Propago, propagare, propagävi, propagätum, *verb act. 1. to spread, to propagate, to multiply*
- Pröpe, *adv. near, hard by*
- Pröpéro, präperäre, präperävi, präperätum, *verb neut. 1. to hasten, to dispatch; from prope*
- Propheta, æ, *subs. masc. 1. a prophet*
- Pröpinquus, a, um, *adj. near, near of kin; from prope*
- Pröpitius, a, um, *adj. favourable, kind, merciful; from prope*
- Propius, *adv. comp. nearer; from prope*
- Pröpöno, präpönere, propösui, propösitum, *verb act. 3. to propose, to set forth, to view, to promise; from pro and pono*
- Pröprius, a, um, *adj. peculiar, special, proper*
- Propter, *prep. gov. accus. hard by, near, for, on account of*
- Propterea, *adv. therefore, for that cause; from propter and is*
- Prosper, and prospërus, a, um, *adj. prosperous, lucky, happy*
- Prospere, *adv. prosperously, happily; from prosper*
- Prospicio, prospicere, prospexi, prospectum, *verb act. 3. to have a view of, to discover; from pro and specio*
- Prosterno, prosternere, prosträvi, prosträtum, *verb act. 3. to overthrow, to cut down, to prostrate; from pro and sterno*
- Prosum, prodesse, profui, *verb irreg. to do good, to profit; from pro and sum*
- Protendo, pretendere, protendi, protensum and protentum, *verb act. 3. to stretch forth, to put off, to extend; from pro and tendo*
- Protüli, *indic. perf. of profero, I have produced*
- Prövidentia, æ, *subs. fem. 1. providence, foresight; from provideo*
- Prövideo, providere, providi, pro-

Visum, verb act. 2. to provide, to foresee; from pro and video
Provincia, æ, subs. fem. 1. a province; from pro and vinco
Provōco, provōcāre, provōcāvi, provōcātum, verb act. 1. to provoke, to challenge, to call forth; from pro and voco
Proximus, a, um, adj. very near, nearest, next; from prope
Prūdēns, ntis, adj. sagacious, knowing, on purpose
Prūdētia, æ, subs. fem. 1. knowledge, wisdom, prudence; from prudens
Publicus, a, um, adj. public, common; from populus
Pūdet, pūdebat, verb impers. 2. it shames
Puella, æ, subs. fem. 1. a girl; from puer
Puer, ěri, subs. masc. 2. a boy, a child, a servant, a lad
Puērilis, is, e, adj. of or belonging to a child, childish; from puer
Puērilus, i, subs. masc. 2. a little boy; from puer
Pugna, æ, subs. fem. 1. a battle, a fight
Pugno, pugnāre, pugnāvi, pugnātum, verb neut. 1. to fight
Pulcher, ra, rum, adj. fair, beautiful, valiant
Pulchrē, adv. bravely, handsomely; from pulcher
Pulchritūdo, dnis, subs. fem. 3. fairness, beauty; from pulcher
Pulmentum, i, subs. neut. 2. potage, gruel; from puls
Pulso, pulsāre, pulsāvi, pulsātum, verb act. 1. to beat, to strike, to play on an instrument; from pello
Pulsus, a, um, perf. part. of pello, beaten, routed
Purgo, purgāre, purgāvi, purgātum, verb act. 1. to make clean, to purify
Purpureus, a, um, adj. of purple, blushing, shining
Pūrus, a, um, adj. pure, clean, fine
Pūteus, ei, subs. masc. 2. a well
Putīphar, āris, prop. subs. masc. 3. a man's name, Potiphar
Pūto, pūtāre, pūtāvi, pūtātum, verb act. 1. to think, to suppose, to prune

Q

Quā, adv. which way? as far as

N

Quadriginta, num. adj. indecl. forty
Quæro, quærere, quæsivi, quæsītum, verb act. 3. to enquire, to seek, to ask
Quæso, plur. quæsūmus, verb defective, I pray, I desire
Quæstio, ōnis, subs. fem. 3. an inquiry, a question; from quæro
Quām, conj. than how
Quamobrem, adv. wherefore, why? for which cause; from ob quam rem
Quamprimum, adv. very shortly, as soon as may be; from quam and primum
Quandiu, adv. how long; whilst, until; from quām and diu
Quando, adv. when? at what time, as, seeing
Quanquam, conj. although, however
Quantum, adv. as far as
Quantus, a, um, adj. how great? as great as
Quapropter, adv. wherefore, for which reason; from qui and propter
Quarē, adv. wherefore, why? for which thing; from qua and re
Quartus, a, um, num. adj. the fourth
Quāsi, adv. as if, as it were
Quatuor, num. adj. indecl. four
Quatuordecim, num. adj. indecl. fourteen
Que, conj. and, also
Quercus, ūs, subs. fem. 4. an oak-tree
Quēror, quēri, questus sum, verb dep. 3. to complain, to lament, to bewail
Questus, ūs, subs. masc. 4. a complaint, a lamentation
Qui, quæ, quod, pron. relat. which, that
Quia, conj. because, for as much as
Quīdam, quædam, quoddam vel quiddam, pron. adj. some, certain; from qui and dam
Quīdem, conj. indeed, truly, even
Quies, ētis, subs. fem. 3. rest, sleep, quiet
Quiesco, quiescere, quievi, quīetum, verb incept. 3. to be quiet, to rest, to leave off, to be calm; from quies
Quin, adv. but, than
Quindecim, num. adj. indecl. fifteen; from quinque and decem
Quinquagesimus, a, um, adj. fiftieth

Quinque, *num. adj. indecl. five*
 Quintuplū, *adv. fivefold*
 Quintus, a, um, *num. adj. the fifth*
 Quippe, *for, for as much as to wit*
 Quis, quæ, quod, vel quid, *pron. interrogat. who, what?*
 Quisnam, quænam, quodnam, vel quidnam, *adj. pron. who, what?*
 Quisquam, quæquam, quodquam, vel quicquam, *pron. adj. any one*
 Quisque, quæque, quodque, *adj. pron. every one, each one*
 Quisquis, *fem. car. quidquid, vel quicquid, adj. pron. whosoever*
 Quo, *adv. whither, to what place, where? that*
 Quod, *conj. that, because, as, since*
 Quomodo, *adv. how, in what manner*
 Quoniam, *adj. since, seeing*
 Quoque, *conj. also, verily, really*
 Quorsum, *adv. whitherward, toward what place?*
 Quotannis, *adv. every year, yearly*
 Quotidianus, a, um, *adj. daily; from quotidie*
 Quotidie, *adv. daily, every day*
 Quoties, *adv. how often? as often as*
 Quum, *conj. when, since seeing*

R

Rāchel, ēlis, *prop. subs. fem. 3. Rachel*
 Rādx, icis, *subs. fem. 3. a root, the bottom of a hill*
 Rāges, is, *prop. subs. fem. 3. Rāges, the name of a city*
 Raguel, ēlis, *prop. subs. masc. 3. Raguel, a man's name*
 Rāmus, i, *subs. masc. 2. a branch, a bough*
 Rāphāel, ēlis, *prop. subs. masc. 3. Raphael, the angel*
 Rāpio, rāpēre, rāpūi, rāptum, *verb act. 3. to carry off, to hurry away, to snatch*
 Rāptum, i, *subs. neut. 2. booty, a robbery; from rapio*
 Rātus, a, um, *perf. part. of reor, established adj. authentic*
 Rēbecca, æ, *prop. subs. fem. 1. Rebecca, a woman's name*
 Rebello, rēbellāre, rēbellāvi, rēbellātum, *verb neut. 1. to rebel, to wage war again; from re and bello*

Rēcēdo, recēdēre, recessi, recessum, *verb neut. 3. to retire, to withdraw, to go back; from re and cedo*
 Rēcēns, *adv. lately, freshly, newly*
 Rēcens, ntis, *adj. new, fresh, late*
 Rēcēssus, ūs, *subs. masc. 4. a recess, a retreat; from recedo*
 Rēcīdo, rēcīdēre, rēcīdi, rēcāsum, *verb neut. 3. to fall back, to light, fall upon; from re and cado*
 Rēcīpio, rēcīpēre, rēcēpi, rēcēptum, *verb act. 3. to receive, to take back; from re and capio*
 Rēcōncīlio, rēcōncīliāre, rēcōncīliāvi, rēcōncīliātum, *verb act. 1. to recover, to reinstate, to reconcile; from re and concilio*
 Recondo, recondēre, recondīdi, recondītum, *verb act. 3. to close, to hide, to lay up; from re and condo*
 Recordor, recordāri, recordātus sum, *verb dep. 1. to recollect, to call to mind; from re and cor*
 Rectē, *adv. rightly, justly; from rectus*
 Rectus, a, um, *adj. straight, upright*
 Rēcūpēro, rēcūpērāre, rēcūpērāvi, rēcūpērātum, *verb act. 1. to recover, to regain; from recipio*
 Redō, reddēre, reddīdi, reddītum, *verb act. 3. to restore, to give back, to render; from re and do*
 Rēdeo, redīre, redīi, redītum, *verb irreg. to return; from re and eo*
 Rēdūco, redūcēre, reduxi, rēdūctum, *verb act. 3. to lead back, to restore; from re and duco*
 Refēro, referre, retūli, relātum, *verb act. irreg. to bring again, to carry back, to report; from re and fero*
 Rēfīcio, refīcēre, refēci, refectum, *verb act. 3. to repair, to renew, to refresh; from re and facio*
 Refluo, refluēre, refluī, refluxum, *verb neut. 3. to flow back, to ebb; from re and fluo*
 Rēgia, æ, *subs. fem. 1. a palace; from rex*
 Rēgīna, æ, *subs. fem. 1. a queen*
 Regio, ōnis, *subs. fem. 3. a country, a region; from regio*
 Rēgius, a, um, *adj. of or belonging to the king, royal; from rex*
 Regno, regnāre, regnāvi, regnātum, *verb neut. 1. to reign*

Regnum, i, *subs. neut.* 2. a kingdom; from *rex*
Regrēdiōr, *regredi*, *regressus sum*, *verb dep.* 3. to go back, to return; from *re* and *gradior*
Reipsa, *adv.* in very deed; put for *re ipsa*
Rejicio, *rejicere*, *rejeci*, *rejectum*, *verb act.* 3. to reject, to throw back, to set aside; from *re* and *jacio*
Religio, *ōnis*, *subs. fem.* 3. religion, superstition, a scruple of conscience
Religiosus, a, um, *adj.* consecrated, religious; from *religio*
Relinquo, *relinquere*, *reliqui*, *relictum*, *verb act.* 3. to leave behind, to forsake; from *re* and *linquo*
Reliquus, a, um, *adj.* the rest, the remaining; from *relinquo*
Reluctor, *reluctari*, *reluctatus sum*, *verb dep.* 1. to struggle against; from *re* and *luctor*
Remāneo, *remānere*, *remansi*, *remansum*, *verb neut.* 2. to remain, to stay, to abide; from *re* and *maneo*
Remigro, *remigrare*, *remigravi*, *remigratum*, *verb neut.* 1. to return, to go back; from *re* and *migro*
Remitto, *remittere*, *remisi*, *remissum*, *verb act.* 3. to send back, to leave off, to slacken; from *re* and *mitto*
Remūnero, *remūnerare*, *remūneravi*, *remūneratum*, *verb act.* 1. to reward, to recompense; from *re* and *munero*
Renuncio, *renunciare*, *renunciavi*, *renunciatum*, *verb act.* 1. to bring word again, to acquaint, to renounce; from *re* and *nuncio*
Renuo, *renuere*, *renui*, *renutum*, *verb act.* 3. to nod back with the head, to refuse; from *re* and *nuo*
Reor, *reri*, *ratus sum*, *verb dep.* 2. to suppose, to judge
Rependo, *rependere*, *rependi*, *repensum*, *verb act.* 3. to pay back, to recompense; from *re* and *pendo*
Reperio, *reperire*, *reperi*, *repertum*, *verb act.* 4. to find, to find out, to discover; from *re* and *pario*
Repeto, *repetere*, *repetivi*, *repetii*, *repetitum*, *verb act.* 3. to seek again to repeat; from *re* and *peto*

Repōno, *repōnere*, *repōsui*, *repōsitum*, *verb act.* 3. to put again, to lay by, to replace, to repay; from *re* and *pono*
Reporto, *reportare*, *reportavi*, *reportatum*, *verb act.* 1. to carry or bring back; from *re* and *porto*
Reprēhendo, *reprēhendere*, *reprēhendi*, *reprēhensum*, *verb act.* 3. to reprove, to reproach, to blame; from *re* and *prehendo*
Repto, *reptare*, *reptavi*, *reptatum*, *verb neut.* 1. to creep along, to crawl; from *repo*
Res, *rei*, *subs. fem.* 5. a thing, property, estate
Rescisco, *resciscere*, *rescivi*, *resciturum*, *verb act.* 3. to come to the knowledge of; from *re* and *scio*
Reservo, *reservare*, *reservavi*, *reservatum*, *verb act.* 1. to reserve, to keep back, to retain; from *re* and *servo*
Resideo, *residere*, *resedi*, *resessum*, *verb neut.* 2. to sit down, to remain; from *re* and *sedeo*
Resisto, *resistere*, *restiti*, *restitum*, *verb neut.* 3. to stand up again, to resist; from *re* and *sisto*
Respicio, *respicere*, *respexi*, *respectum*, *verb act.* 3. to look back upon, to look, to regard, to consider; from *re* and *specio*
Respondeo, *respondere*, *respondi*, *responsum*, *verb neut.* 2. to answer; from *re* and *spondeo*
Respuo, *respuere*, *respuī*, *resputum*, *verb act.* 3. to spit out again, to refuse, to reject; from *re* and *spuo*
Restituo, *restituere*, *restitui*, *restitutum*, *verb act.* 3. to restore, to repair; from *re* and *statuo*
Retineo, *retinere*, *retinui*, *retentum*, *verb act.* 2. to retain, to keep back; from *re* and *teneo*
Rētūli, *indic. perf. of refero*, I have brought back
Revera, *adv.* in very deed, truly; put for *re vera*
Revertor, *reverti*, *reversus sum*, *verb dep.* 3. to return; from *re* and *verto*
Revōco, *revocare*, *revocavi*, *revocatum*, *verb act.* 1. to recall, to call back; from *re* and *voco*
Rex, *regis*, *subs. masc.* 3. a king
Rideo, *ridere*, *ridi*, *risum*, *verb neut.* 2. to laugh, to laugh at

Ripa, æ, subs. fem. 1. the bank of a river
 Ritus, ūs, subs. masc. 4. a rite, a ceremony, a manner
 Roboamus, i, prop. subs. masc. 2. Roboam, a man's name
 Robur, ōris, subs. neut. 3. an oak, strength
 Robustus, a, um, adj. robust, strong
 Rōgo, rōgāre, rōgāvi, rōgātum, verb act. 1. to ask, to demand, to beg, to intreat
 Romānus, a, um, adj. Roman
 Rūben, ēnis, prop. subs. masc. 3. Reuben, a man's name
 Rūber, bra, brum, adj. red, ruddy
 Ruīna, æ, subs. fem. 1. the fall of a house, ruin, destruction; from ruo
 Rumpo, rumpere, rūpi, ruptum, verb act. 3. to burst, to break
 Rūo, ruēre, rūi, rūtum, verb neut. 3. to fall, to fall down, to rush
 Rūpes, is, subs. fem. 3. a rock
 Rursūm, adv. again
 Rursus, adv. again, a second time
 Rūs, rūris, subs. neut. 3. the country

S

Sāba, prop. subs. indecl. 1. Saba
 Sabbātum, i, subs. neut. 2. the Sabbath
 Saccūlus, i, subs. masc. 2. a little sack or bag; from saccus
 Saccus, i, subs. masc. 2. a sack, a money bag
 Sacer, cra, crum, adj. sacred, holy
 Sacerdos, ōtis, subs. com. gen. 3. a priest, a priestess; from sacer and dos
 Sacrificium, ii, subs. neut. a sacrifice; from sacer and facio
 Sæpe, adv. often
 Sagitta, æ, subs. fem. 1. an arrow
 Salōmon, ōnis, prop. subs. masc. 3. Solomon, a man's name
 Saltus, ūs, subs. masc. 4. a forest, a lawn
 Sālus, ūtis, subs. fem. 3. health, life, safety
 Sālūtāris, is, e, adj. healthful, wholesome, salutary; from salus
 Saluto, salūtāre, salūtāvi, salūtātum, verb act. 1. to salute; from salus
 Salvus, a, um, adj. safe, well, in good health; from salus
 Samāria, æ, prop. subs. fem. 1. Samaria, a city

Samson, ōnis, prop. subs. masc. 3. Samson, a man's name
 Samuel, ēlis, prop. subs. masc. 3. Samuel, a man's name
 Sanctus, a, um, adj. holy, sacred; from sancio
 Sanē, adv. truly, verily, indeed
 Sanguis, īnis, subs. masc. 3. blood
 Sāno, sālāre, sālāvi, sālātum, verb act. 1. to heal, to cure
 Sānus, a, um, adj. whole, healthful, sound
 Sāpiens, ntis, adj. wise, prudent, sagacious; from sapio
 Sāpienter, adv. wisely, prudently; from sapiens
 Sāpientia, æ, subs. fem. 1. wisdom; from sapiens
 Sāra, æ, prop. subs. fem. 1. Sarah, a woman's name
 Sātelles, ītis, subs. masc. 3. a life-guardman, a mercenary soldier
 Satis, adj. indecl. enough, sufficient
 Sātisfācio, sātisfācere, sātisfēcī, sātisfāctum, verb act. 3. to satisfy; from satis and facio
 Sātius, adj. comp. of satis, indecl. better
 Sāul, ulis, prop. subs. masc. 3. Saul, a man's name
 Scāla, æ, subs. fem. 1. a ladder, a stair
 Scāteo, scātēre, scātui, verb neut. 2. to overflow, to abound
 Scelustus, a, um, adj. wicked, unlucky; from scelus
 Scelus, ēris, subs. neut. 3. wickedness, villany, mischief
 Scientia, æ, subs. fem. 1. knowledge; from scio
 Scīlicet, adv. namely, to wit, truly, forsooth; from scire licet
 Scīndo, scīndere, scīdi, scissum, verb act. 3. to rend, to cut, to tear
 Scio, scīre, scīvi, scitum, verb act. 4. to know
 Scirpeus, a, um, adj. of or belonging to bulrushes; from scirpus
 Sciscītōr, sciscītāri, sciscītātus sum, verb dep. 1. to enquire, to demand, to ask; from scisco
 Scrūtōr, scrūtāri, scrūtātus sum, verb dep. 1. to search diligently, to examine
 Scyphus, i, subs. masc. 2. a drinking bowl, a cup
 Secēdo, secēdere, secessi, secessum, verb neut. 3. to go apart, to withdraw; from se and cedo

Squāmātus, a, um, *adj.* scaly, full of scales; from squama
 Stātim, *adv.* immediately, presently; from sto
 Stātua, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. a statue, an image; from sto
 Stātuo, stātūēre, stātūi, stātūtum, *verb act.* 3. to resolve, to determine, to place; from sto
 Stātūra, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. stature, height, size; from sto
 Stātus, ūs, *subs. masc.* 4. a posture, a manner, a state; from sto
 Stella, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. a star, a constellation
 Stercus, ōris, *subs. neut.* 3. dung, ordure
 Stērilis, is, e, *adj.* barren, unfruitful
 Stēti, *indic. perf.* of sto, I have stood
 Stīmūlo, stīmūlāre, stīmūlāvi, stīmūlātum, *verb act.* 1. to goad, to incite, to instigate; from stimulus
 Stipendiārius, a, um, *adj.* tributary; from stipendium
 Stīps, rpis, *subs. fem.* 3. the stock of a tree, race, lineage
 Sto, stāre, stēti, statum, *verb neut.* 1. to stand
 Strēnuē, *adv.* stoutly, courageously; from strenuus
 Sīrenuus, a, um, *adj.* active, stout, brave
 Stridor, ōris, *subs. masc.* 3. noise, creaking; from strideo
 Strues, is, *subs. fem.* 3. a heap, a pile; from struo
 Stultītia, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. folly; from stultus
 Stupendus, a, um, *adj.* stupendous, admirable; from stupeo
 Stūpeo, stūpēre, stūpiī, *verb neut.* 2. to be stupified, to be astonished, to wonder
 Suadeo, suadēre, suāsī, suāsum, *verb act.* 2. to advise, to persuade
 Suāvis, is, e, *adj.* sweet
 Sūbeo, subīre, subīi, subītum, *verb neut. irreg.* to undergo, to come up; from sub and eo
 Sūbitus, a, um, *adj.* sudden
 Subjīcio, subjīcēre, subjīci, *subjunctum, verb act.* 3. to lay under, to make subject, to submit; from sub and jacio
 Sublātus, *see* tollo
 Sublēvo, sublēvāre, sublēvāvi, sublēvātum, *verb act.* 1. to lift up; from sub and levo

Submissus, a, um, *adj.* low, submissive, humble; from submitto
 Subuītor, i, nixus, *verb dep.* 3. to lean, or rest upon
 Subnixus, a, um, *part.* from subnitor, underpropped, raised up, leaning on; from sub and nitor
 Subrīpio, subrīpēre, subrīpui, subreptum, *verb act.* 3. to steal privately, to take away by stealth; from sub and rapio
 Subsīdium, ii, *subs. neut.* 2. aid, help, succour; from subsideo
 Subter, *præp. gov. acc. or abl.* beneath, under
 Subverto, subvertēre, subverti, subversum, *verb act.* 3. to overturn, to overthrow, to subvert; from sub and verdo
 Succēdo, succēdere, successi, successum, *verb neut.* 3. to come, to succeed, to be next; from sub and cedo
 Succendo, succendēre, succendi, succensum, *verb act.* 3. to burn, to inflame, to be angry
 Succenseo, succensēre, succensui, *verb neut.* 2. to be angry with; from sub and censeo
 Successor, ōris, *subs. masc.* 3. a successor; from succedo
 Succresco, succrescēre, succrēvi, succrētum, *verb neut.* 3. to grow under, to spring, to grow up; from sub and cresco
 Suffēro, erre, sustūli, sublātum, *act. irreg.* to bear, to undertake; from sub and fero
 Suffīcio, suffīcēre, suffīci, suffectum, *verb neut. and act.* 3. to suffice, to be sufficient, to substitute; from sub and facio
 Sui, *pron. subs. of all genders, of himself, of herself, of itself*
 Suillus, a, um, *adj.* of or belonging to swine; from sus
 Sum, esse, fui, *verb subs. irreg.* to be, to exist
 Summa, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. sovereign power
 Summus, a, um, *adj.* superl. of superus, highest, greatest, chief
 Sūmo, sūmēre, sūmpsī, sumptum, *verb act.* 3. to take, to receive
 Sumptus, ūs, *subs. masc.* 4. charge, expense; from sumo
 Sūpellex, lectīlis, *subs. fem.* 3. house hold stuff, furniture

Sūper, *prap. gov. acc. or abl. upon, above*

Sūperbia, æ, *subs. fem. 1. pride, arrogance*

Sūperbio, sūperbire, sūperbivi, sūperbitum, *verb neut. 4. to be proud, to vaunt; from superbus*

Sūperbus, a, um, *adj. proud, statelily, arrogant*

Sūpernē, *adv. from above; from super*

Sūpēro, sūpērāre, sūpērāvi, sūpērātum, *verb act. 1. to overcome, to overtop; from super*

Sūperstes, titis, *adj. surviving, remaining alive; from supersto*

Sūperstitio, ōnis, *subs. fem. 3. superstition, vain fear*

Sūpersum, sūpēresse, sūperfui, *verb irreg. to remain, to abound, to be over, to survive; from super and sum*

Suppēdīto, suppēdītāre, suppēdītāvi, suppēdītātum, *verb act. 1. to supply, to furnish, to afford*

Suppēto, suppētere, suppētivi, suppētītum, *verb act. 3. to be sufficient, to help; from sub and peto*

Supplex, supplicis, *adj. suppliant; from sub and plico*

Suppliciter, *adv. suppliantly; from supplex*

Supplicium, ii, *subs. neut. 2. punishment, a supplication, a sacrifice, from supplex*

Suppōno, suppōnēre, suppōsui, suppōsitum, *verb act. 3. to put under, to put in place of; from sub and pono*

Supporto, supportāre, supportāvi, supportātum, *verb act. 1. to convey, to carry, to support; from sub and porto*

Suprēmus, a, um, *adj. superl. of superus, highest, last*

Surgo, surgēre, surrexi, surrectum, *verb neut. 3. to arise, to get up, to grow, to begin; from sursum and erigo*

Surrexi, *indic. perf. of surgo, I have arisen*

Suscīpio, suscīpēre, suscīpi, susceptum, *verb act. 3. to take up, to undertake, to take upon one; from sub and capio*

Suspendo, suspendēre, suspendi, suspensum, *verb act. 3. to hang up, to gibbet, to delay; from sub and pendo*

Sustīneo, sustīnēre, sustīnui, sustentum, *verb act. 2. to hold up, to sustain, to support; from sub and teneo*

Sustūli, *indic. perf. of suffero, I have undertaken*

Suus, a, um, *pron. adj. his, hers, theirs, his own, her own, their own; from sui*

Sylva, æ, *subs. fem. 1. a wood*

Sylvestris, is, e, *adj. of or belonging to wood, woody, wild; from sylva*

Syria, æ, *prop. subs. fem. 1. Syria, the name of a country*

T

Tābernācūlum, i, *subs. neut. 2. a tabernacle, a tent; from taberna*

Tābūla, æ, *subs. fem. 1. a table, a board, a picture*

Tāceo, tācēre, tācui, tācītum, *verb neut. 2. to be silent*

Tācītus, a, um, *adj. silent, quiet, dumb; from taceo*

Tālentum, i, *subs. neut. 2. a talent*

Tam, *adv. so, so much*

Tāmen, *conj. however, yet, notwithstanding*

Tandem, *adv. at length, at last, pray*

Tandiu, *adv. so long; from tam and diu*

Tango tangēre, tētīgi, tactum, *verb act. 3. to touch*

Tanquam, *adv. as, as if; from tam and quam*

Tantōpēre, *adv. so much, so greatly; from tantus and opus*

Tantum, *adv. so much, only; from tantus*

Tantummodo, *adv. only; from tantus and modus*

Tantus, a, um, *adj. so great, so much*

Tardiūs, *adv. too slow; from tardus*

Tardus, a, um, *adj. slow, tardy, dull*

Tēgo, tēgēre, texi, tectum, *verb act. 3. to cover, to protect*

Tela, æ, *subs. fem. 1. a web*

Telum, i, *subs. neut. 2. a dart, a weapon*

Temerē, *adv. rashly, inconsiderately*

Templum, i, *subs. neut. 2. a temple*

Tempus, ōris, *subs. neut. 3. time, opportunity*

Tēneo, tēnēre, tēnui, tentum, *verb act. 2. to hold fast, to hold or keep*

Seco, secāre, secūi, sectum or secātum, verb act. 1. to cut
 Secundo, adv. a second time, secondly; from secundus
 Secundus, a, um, num. adj. the second, prosperous, lucky, favourable
 Secūris, is, subs. fem. 3. an axe or hatchet
 Sed, conj. but, but also, however
 Sedecias, æ, prop. subs. masc. 1. Sedecias, a man's name
 Sēdeo, sēdere, sēdi, sessum, verb neut. 2. to sit, to settle, to remain; from sedes
 Sēdes, is, subs. fem. 3. a seat, a habitation
 Seditio, ōnis, subs. fem. 3. a mutiny, an insurrection, sedition
 Sēdo, sēdāre, sēdāvi, sēdātum, verb act. 1. to allay, to ease, to quiet
 Sēdula, adv. honestly, carefully; from sedulus
 Seges, ētis, subs. fem. 3. a crop, standing corn, a multitude
 Sella, æ, subs. fem. 1. a seat, a chair
 Semel, prop. subs. masc. indecl. Semel, a man's name
 Semel, adv. once, all at once
 Semper, adv. always, continually, forever
 Sempiternus, a, uni, adj. endless, everlasting; from semper and aternus
 Sēmus, i, prop. subs. masc. 2. Shem, the son of Noah
 Senectus, tūtis, subs. fem. 3. old age; from senex
 Senesco, senescere, senui, verb neut. 3. to wax old, to decay; from senex
 Senex, senis, subs. com. gen. 3. an old man or woman
 Sensim, adv. by degrees; from sentio
 Sententia, æ, subs. fem. 1. an opinion, a sentiment; from sentio
 Sentio, sentire, sensi, sensum, verb act. 4. to perceive, to feel, to see
 Senui, indic. perf. of senesco, I have grown old
 Sēpelio, sepelire, sepelivi, sepultum, verb act. 4. to bury
 Sēpono, sēponere, sēpōsui, sēpōsitum, verb act. 3. to lay apart, to distinguish, to send away; from se and pono

Septem, num. adj. indecl. seven
 Septies, num. adv. seven times; from septem
 Septimus, a, um, num. adj. the seventh; from septem
 Septuāginta, num. adj. indecl. seventy
 Sepulcrum, i, subs. neut. 2. a sepulchre, a tomb, a grave; from sepelio
 Sepultura, æ, subs. fem. 1. burial; from sepelio
 Sequor, sequi, secutus sum, verb dep. 3. to follow, to ensue, to pursue
 Sera, æ, subs. fem. 1. a bolt, a lock, a bar
 Serino, ōnis, subs. masc. 3. a speech, a conversation
 Serpens, ntis, subs. com. gen. 3. a serpent; from serpo
 Serra, æ, subs. fem. 1. a saw
 Servitus, ūtis, subs. fem. 3. slavery, bondage; from servio
 Servo, servāre, servāvi, servātum, verb act. 1. to keep, to preserve, to save
 Servus, i, subs. masc. 2. a slave, a servant
 Seu, conj. either, or
 Sex, num. adj. indecl. six
 Sexāginta, num. adj. indecl. sixty
 Sexcenti, æ, a, num. adj. plur. six hundred; from sex and centum
 Sextus, a, um, num. adj. the sixth
 Si, conj. if
 Sic, conj. so, thus
 Siccus, a, um, adj. dry, thirsty
 Sicera, æ, subs. fem. 1. strong drink
 Significo, significāre, significāvi, significātum, verb act. 1. to signify, to give notice; from signum and facio
 Signum, i, subs. neut. 2. a sign, a mark, a standard, a signal
 Sileo, silere, silui, verb neut. to be silent
 Simeon, ōnis, prop. subs. masc. 3. Simeon
 Simila, æ, subs. fem. 1. flour, fine meal
 Similis, is, e, adj. like
 Similiter, adv. in like manner, likewise; from similis
 Similitudo, dīnis, subs. fem. 3. similitude, resemblance; from similis
 Simon, ōnis, prop. subs. masc. 3. Simon

Simplex, plēcis, *adj.* simple, single, sincere, honest
 Simul *adv.* at the same time
 Simulā io, ōnis, *subs. fem.* 3. a dissembling, a pretence
 Simūlo, simūlare, simūlāvi, simūlārum, *verb act.* 1. to feign, to resemble
 Sin, *conj.* but if; from si and non
 Sina, æ, *prop. subs. fem.* 1. Sinai, the name of a mountain
 Sincerus, a, um, *adj.* sincere, pure, clean
 Sine, *præp. gov. abl.* without
 Singularis, is, e, *adj.* single, singular; from singulus
 Singuli, æ, a, *adj. plur.* each, every, one by one
 Sinister, tra, trum, *adj.* that is on the left hand, unlucky
 Sinistra, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. the left hand
 Sino, sinere, sivi, situm, *verb act.* 3. to suffer, to allow
 Situs, a, um, *adj.* situated, placed
 Socer, eri, *subs. masc.* 2. a father-in-law
 Socia, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. a female companion
 Societas, atis, *subs. fem.* 3. partnership, society; from socius
 Socius, i, *subs. masc.* 2. a companion, an associate
 Sol, solis, *subs. masc.* the sun
 Solatium, ii, *subs. neut.* 2. comfort, consolation
 Solemnis, is, e, *adj.* solemn, annual; from solus and annus
 Soleo, solere, solui and solutus sum, *verb neut. pass.* 2. to use, to be accustomed
 Solitudo, inis, *subs. fem.* 3. solitude, a desert; from solus
 Solitus, a, um, *adj.* accustomed, wont, usual; from soleo
 Solum, ii, *subs. neut.* 2. a throne, a royal seat
 Sollicitus, a, um, *adj.* disquieted, anxious
 Solum, i, *subs. neut.* 2. the ground, the soil
 Solus, a, um, *gen. solius, dat. soli, adj.* alone, only, solitary
 Solvo, solvere, solvi, solutum, *verb act.* 3. to loose, to resolve, to deliver
 Somniator, oris, *subs. masc.* 3. a dreamer; from somnio

Somnio, somniare, somniavi, somniatum, *verb neut. and act.* 1. to dream; from somnium
 Somnium, ii, *subs. neut.* 2. a dream; from somnus
 Somnus, i, *subs. masc.* 2. sleep, rest
 Sonitus, ūs, *subs. masc.* 4. a sound, a noise; from sonio
 Sono, sonare, sonui, sonitum, *verb neut.* 1. to sound, to make a noise
 Sopor, oris, *subs. masc.* 3. a deep sleep, a sleepy dose
 Soror, oris, *subs. fem.* 3. a sister
 Spatium, ii, *subs. neut.* 2. a space, a time
 Species, ei, *subs. fem.* 5. appearance, aspect, pretence
 Specimen, inis, *subs. neut.* 3. a proof, an instance; from specio
 Spectaculum, i, *subs. neut.* 2. a spectacle, a sight; from specto
 Specto, spectare, spectavi, spectatum, *verb act.* 1. to look at, to tend, to behold, to consider; from specio
 Spelunca, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. a cave
 Spero, sperare, speravi, speratum, *verb act.* 3. to despise, to disdain, to slight
 Spero, sperare, speravi, speratum, *verb act.* 1. to hope, to trust, to expect
 Spes, ei, *subs. fem.* 5. hope, expectation
 Spica, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. an ear of corn
 Spina, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. a thorn
 Spiritus, ūs, *subs. masc.* 4. breathing, air, wind, spirit; from spiro
 Spiro, spirare, spiravi, spiratum, *verb neut.* 1. to breathe
 Splendidè, *adv.* clearly, honourably, magnificently; from splendidus
 Splendidus, a, um, *adj.* bright, splendid, magnificent; from splendo
 Spolio, spoliare, spoliavi, spoliatum, *verb act.* 1. to bereave, to spoil
 Spolium, ii, *subs. neut.* 2. spoil taken from the enemy
 Spondeo, spondere, spondendi, sponsum, *verb act.* 2. to promise freely, to be surety for, to betroth
 Sponte, *ablat.* of one's own accord
 Squama, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. a scale of a fish, a thin plate in a coat of mail

Tento, *tentāre*, *tentāvi*, *tentātum*,
verb act. 1. to feel, to prove, to try

Tergum, *i*, subs. neut. 2. the back

Terra, *æ*, subs. fem. 1. the earth

Terrestris, *is*, *e*, adj. earthly, terrestrial; from *terra*

Terribilis, *is*, *e*, adj. terrible, dreadful; from *terreo*

Terrificus, *a*, *um*, adj. dreadful, frightful; from *terreo* and *facio*

Terror, *ōris*, subs. masc. 3. terror, fear, dread

Tertiū, adv. the third time, thirdly; from *tertius*

Tertius, *a*, *um*, num. adj. the third

Testa, *æ*, subs. fem. 1. an earthen pot, a pot

Testaceus, *a*, *um*, adj. made of earth or tile baked; from *testa*

Testimōnium, *ii*, subs. neut. 2. testimony, evidence; from *testis*

Testis, *is*, subs. com. gen. 3. a witness, an evidence

Testor, *testāri*, *testātus sum*, verb dep. 1. to bear witness, to attest, to call to witness; from *testis*

Texo, *texēre*, *texui*, *textum*, verb act. 3. to weave, to knit

Thus, *ūris*, subs. neut. 3. frankincense, incense

Tigris, *is*, prop. subs. masc. 3. the river *Tigris*

Timeo, *timēre*, *timui*, verb act. and neut. 2. to fear, to dread, to be afraid of

Timor, *ōris*, subs. masc. 3. fear, dread, cowardice; from *timeo*

Tingo, *tingēre*, *tinxi*, *tinctum*, verb act. 3. to dye, to stain

Tinnio, *tinnire*, *tinnivi*, *tinnitum*, verb neut. 4. to ring, to jingle, to tingle

Tobias, *æ*, prop. subs. masc. 1. Tobit, a man's name

Tōga, *æ*, subs. fem. 1. a gown

Tolerō, *tolerāre*, *tolerāvi*, *tolerātum*, verb act. 1. to bear, to suffer, to endure

Tollo, *tollēre*, *sustuli*, *sublatum*, verb act. irreg. to take up, to raise, to take

Tondeo, *tondere*, *tōtondi*, *tonsum*, verb act. 2. to clip, to fleece

Tonitru, subs. neut. 4. thunder; from *tono*

Tormentum, *i*, subs. neut. 2. an engine, torment

Torqueo, *torquēre*, *torsi*, *tortum*, verb act. 2. to writh, to twist, to whirl, to hurl, to torture

Torquis, *is*, subs. masc. and fem. 3. a chain for the neck; a garland; from *torqueo*

Torreo, *torrēre*, *torrui*, *tostum*, verb act. 2. to roast, to parch

Tōt, adj. indecl. plur. so many, as many. Tot, quot, as many as

Tōtīdem, adj. plur. indecl. as many; from tot and idem

Tōtondi, indic. perf. of *tondeo*, I have shorn

Tōtus, *a*, *um*, adj. gen. *tōtius*, dat *tōti*, the whole, all

Trādo, *trādēre*, *trādidi*, *trādītum*, verb act. 3. to deliver, to deliver up, to surrender; from *trans* and *do*

Trāho, *trāhēre*, *traxi*, *tractum*, verb act. 3. to draw, to drag

Trajectus, *a*, *um*, perf. part. of *trajicio*, passed over

Trājicio, *trājicēre*, *trājeci*, *trājectum*, verb act. 3. to carry over, to pass over, to pierce through; from *trans* and *jacio*

Tranquillitas, *tātis*, subs. fem. 3. tranquillity, quietness, a calm; from *tranquillus*

Tranquillus, *a*, *um*, adj. tranquil, calm, quiet

Transfēro, *transferre*, *transfūli*, *translatum*, verb act. irreg. to carry from one place to another, to transfer; from *trans* and *fero*

Transfōdio, *transfōdēre*, *transfōdi*, *transfōssum*, verb act. to dig through, to pierce; from *trans* and *fodio*

Transtuli, indic. perf. of *transfero*, I have transferred

Trēcenti, *æ*, *a*, num. adj. plur. three hundred; from *tres* and *centum*

Trēpidus, *a*, *um*, adj. trembling, fearful

Tres, *es*, *ia*, num. adj. plur. three

Trihuo, *tribuēre*, *tribui*, *tribūtum*, verb act. 3. to give, to attribute, to bestow

Tribus, *ūs*, subs. fem. 4. a tribe; from *tres*

Tribūtum, *i*, subs. neut. 2. tribute, custom, impost; from *tribuo*

Triginta, num. adj. indecl. thirty

Triphe, *ōnis*, prop. subs. masc. 3. Triphe, a man's name

Tristis, is, e, *adj. sad, sorrowful, grave*
 Triticum, ci, *subs. neut. 2. wheat; from tero*
 Trūcido, trūcidāre, trūcidāvi, trūcidatum, *verb act. 1. to murder, to kill, to massacre; from trux and cædo*
 Truncus, a, um, *adj. cut short, mutilated, maimed*
 Tu, *pron. subs. com. gen. Thou*
 Tūba, æ, *subs. fem. 1. a trumpet*
 Tueor, tuēri, tuitus or tūtus sum, *verb dep. 2. to behold, to defend, to keep*
 Tum, *adv. then*
 Tūmētipse, *pron. thou, thyself; from tu, and met, and ipse*
 Tunc, *adv. then*
 Tunīca, æ, *subs. fem. 1. a coat, a vest, a tunic*
 Turba, æ, *subs. fem. 1. a crowd, a multitude*
 Turbo, turbāre, turbāvi, turbatum, *verb act. 1. to disturb, to confound; from turba*
 Turpis, is, e, *adj. base, shameful, filthy, nasty*
 Turpītūdo, inis, *subs. fem. 3. dishonesty, baseness; from turpis*
 Turreis, is, *subs. fem. 3. a tower*
 Tūte, *thou, thyself; from tu and the syllabic adjection te*
 Tūus, a, um, *adj. safe, secure; from tueor*
 Tuus, a, um, *pron. adj. thy, thine; from tu*
 Tympanum, i, *subs. neut. 2. a timbrel, a drum*
 Tyrannus, i, *subs. masc. 2. a king, a tyrant*

U

Ubertas, ātis, *subs. fem. 3. fruitfulness, plenty; from uber*
 Ubi, *adv. where, when? also a conj. as soon as*
 Ubinam, *adv. where? from ubi and nam*
 Ulciscor, ulcisci, ultus sum, *verb dep. 3. to take revenge on, to avenge*
 Ullus, a, um, *adj. gen. ullius, dat. ulli, any, any one; from unus*
 Ultio, ōnis, *subs. fem. 3. a revenging; from ulciscor*

Ultor, ōris, *subs. masc. 3. an avenger, a revenger; from ulciscor*
 Ultra, *prop. gov. accus. beyond, on the farther side*
 Umbra, æ, *subs. fem. 1. a shadow, a shade*
 Unā, *adv. together, along with, at the same time; from unus*
 Unctus, a, um, *perf. part. of unguo, anointed*
 Unde, *adv. from whence, whence, how?*
 Undēcim, *num. adj. indecl. eleven; from unus and decem*
 Undēcimus, a, um, *num. adj. the eleventh; from undecim*
 Unguo, unguere, unxi, unctum, *verb act. 3. to anoint, to perfume, to smear*
 Unicē, *adv. singularly, entirely; from unicus*
 Unīcus, a, um, *adj. one, alone, only, chief; from unus*
 Unīversus, a, um, *adj. all, universal; from unus and verto*
 Unquam, *adv. ever, at any time*
 Unus, a, um, *num. adj. one*
 Unusquisque, unaquæque, unumquodque, *pron. adj. every one; from unus, quis, and que*
 Urbs, urbis, *subs. fem. 3. a city*
 Urias, æ, *prop. subs. masc. 1. Uriah, a man's name*
 Urna, æ, *subs. fem. 1. a water pitcher, a pot, an urn*
 Ursus, i, *subs. masc. 2. a bear*
 Usque, *adv. continually, always, even till, as far as, as long as*
 Usūra, æ, *subs. fem. 1. usury, interest, use; from utor*
 Usurpo, usurpare, usurpavi, usurpatum, *verb act. 1. to use often, to usurp; from utor*
 Usus, ūs, *subs. masc. 4. use, practice, profit; from utor*
 Ut, *conj. that, as how; with the subjunct. that; with indicat. as*
 Uterque, utræque, utrumque, *adj. each, either of two*
 Utērus, i, *subs. masc. 2. the womb*
 Uti, *conj. that, to the end that, as, even as*
 Utilis, is, e, *adj. useful, convenient, profitable; from utor*
 Utinam, *conj. oh that, I wish*
 Utor, ūti, ūsus sum, *verb dep. 3. to use*
 Utpote, *adv. considering, inasmuch as*

Utrinque, *adv. on both sides*
Uva, æ, *subs. fem. 1. a grape, a cluster*
Uxor, ōris, *subs. fem. 3. a wife*

V

Vacca, æ, *subs. fem. 1. a cow*
Vado, vādēre, vāsi, vāsum, *verb neut. 3. to march, to go*
Vādum, i, *subs. neut. 2. a ford, a shallow; from vado*
Vagiens, ntis, *præs. part. of vagio, crying*
Vagus, a, um, *adj. wandering, vagabond; from vago*
Valdē, *adv. very much, greatly*
Valēdico, valēdicēre, valēdixi, valēdictum, *verb act. 3. to bid farewell; from valeo and dico*
Valeo, vālēre, vālui, vālūtum, *verb neut. 2. to be well, to prevail*
Vālētudo, inis, *subs. fem. 3. health; from valeo*
Vālīdus, a, um, *adj. strong, powerful; from valeo*
Vārius, a, um, *adj. various, different, changeable*
Vas, vāsis, *subs. neut. 3. a vessel; plur. vāsa, ōrum*
Vasto, vastāre, vastāvi, vastātum, *verb act. 1. to lay waste, to destroy, to ravage*
Vastus, a, um, *adj. vast, huge, desolate*
Vātes, is, *subs. masc. 3. a prophet*
Vectigal, ālis, *subs. neut. 3. custom, a tax*
Vehemens, ntis, *adj. vehement, immoderate, impetuous, fierce; from veho*
Vehementer, *adv. vehemently, violently*
Vehementius, *adv. comp. more vehemently*
Vēho, vēhēre, vexi, vectum, *verb act. 3. to carry*
Vēnatio, ōnis, *subs. fem. 3. hunting; from venor*
Vēnator, ōris, *subs. masc. 3. a huntsman, a hunter; from venor*
Vendo, vendēre, vendidi, venditum, *verb act. 3. to sell; from venum and do*
Vēnōror, vēnērāri, vēnērātus sum, *verb dep. 1. to reverence, to worship, to venerate*

Vēnia, æ, *subs. fem. 1. pardon, leave, permission*
Vēnio, vēnire, vēni, vēntum, *verb neut. 4. to come, to arrive, to go*
Vēnor, āri, atus, *verb dep. to hunt*
Venter, tris, *subs. masc. 3. the belly, the stomach*
Ventus, i, *subs. masc. 2. the wind*
Vepres, is, *subs. masc. 3. a briar, a bramble*
Verber, ēris, *subs. neut. 3. a scourge, a blow, a stroke*
Verbum, i, *subs. neut. 2. a word*
Verē, *adv. truly; from verus*
Vēreor, vērēri, vēritus sum, *verb dep. 2. to fear, to be in fear of, to reverence*
Vērītas, atis, *subs. fem. 3. truth, verity; from verus*
Vērītus, a, um, *perf. part. of vereor, having feared*
Vermis, is, *subs. masc. 3. a worm*
Verō, *conj. but, truly, indeed; from verus*
Vertex, icis, *subs. fem. 3. the top, the summit, the crown of the head*
Verto, vertēre, verti, versum, *verb act. 1. to turn, to change*
Vērum, i, *subs. neut. 2. the truth*
Vērus, a, um, *adj. true, real*
Vescor, vesci, pastus sum, *verb dep. 3. to live upon, to eat*
Vespērus, i, *subs. masc. 2. the evening star, the evening; from vesper*
Vester, tra, trum, *pron. adj. your, yours; from tu*
Vestio, vestīre, vestīvi, vestitum, *verb act. 4. to clothe, to cover; from vestis*
Vestis, is, *subs. fem. 3. a garment*
Vēto, vētāre, vētui, vētūtum, *verb act. 1. to forbid, to hinder*
Vexo, vexāre, vexāvi, vexātum, *verb act. 1. to harass, to vex*
Via, æ, *subs. fem. 1. a way, a road, a street*
Vibro, vibrāre, vibrāvi, vibrātum, *verb act. 1. to shake, to brandish, to vibrate*
Vicīnus, a, um, *adj. neighbouring; from vicus*
Victor, ōris, *subs. masc. 3. a victor, a conqueror; from vinco*
Victōria, æ, *subs. fem. 1. victory; from vinco*
Victus, ūs, *subs. masc. 4. sustenance, food a living; from vivo*

Vīdeo, vīdēre, vīdi, vīsum, verb act.

2. to see, to look

Vīdeor, vīderi, vīsus sum, verb pass.
and depon. 2. to be seen, to seem,
to appear

Vīginti, num. adj. indecl. twenty

Vilis, is, e, adj. vile, paltry, cheap

Vincio, vincire, vinxī, vinctum, verb act. 4. to bind

Vinco, vincēre, vīci, victum, verb act. 3. to conquer, to overcome

Vincūlum, i, subs. neut. 2. a chain, a bond; from vincio

Vindīco, vindicāre, vindicāvi, vindicātum, verb act. 1. to revenge, to punish, to defend, to deliver; from vindex

Vīnea, æ, subs. fem. 1. a vine, a vineyard; from vinum

Vinum, i, subs. neut. 2. wine

Violentus, a, um, adj. violent, forcible; from vis

Violo, violāre, violāvi, violātum, verb act. 1. to violate, to injure, to hurt

Vir, viri, subs. masc. 2. a man, a gentleman, a hero

Vīreo, vīrere, vīrui, verb neut. 2. to be green, to flourish

Vīres, vīrium, vīribus, subs. fem. plur. 3. strength, forces

Virga, æ, subs. fem. 1. a rod, a wand

Virgo, gēnis, subs. fem. 3. a virgin, a maid

Virgultum, i, subs. neut. 2. a young twig; from virga

Virtus, ūtis, subs. fem. 3. virtue, bravery; from vis

Vis, vim, vi, subs. fem. 3. force, violence

Viscus, cēris, subs. neut. 3. a bowel or entrail

Vīso, visēre, vīsi, vīmus, verb act. 3.

to go to see, to visit; from vīdeo

Vīsus, ūs, subs. masc. 4. sight, view; from vīdeo

Vīta, æ, subs. fem. 1. life

Vītis, is, subs. fem. 3. a vine

Vītium, ii, subs. neut. 2. vice, wickedness; from vis

Vīto, vitāre, vitāvi, vitātum, verb act. 1. to shun, to avoid

Vītulus, i, subs. masc. 2. a calf

Vīvo, vīvēre, vixi, victum, verb neut. 3. to live, to be alive

Vīvus, a, um, adj. alive, living

Vix, adv. scarcely, with difficulty, hardly

Vixi, indic. perf. of vivo, I have lived

Vōco, vōcāre, vōcāvi, vōcātum, verb act. 1. to name, to call

Vōlito, vōlitāre, vōlitāvi, vōlitātum, verb neut. 1. to fly about, to fly up and down; from volo, volare

Vōlo, velle, vōlui, verb neut. irreg. to will, to be willing, to wish

Vōluntas, ātis, subs. fem. 3. will, good will; from volo

Vōluptas, ātis, subs. fem. 3. pleasure, delight; from volo

Vox, vōcis, subs. fem. 3. a voice, word

Vulgus, i, subs. masc. and neut. the rabble, the mob, the multitude, the common people

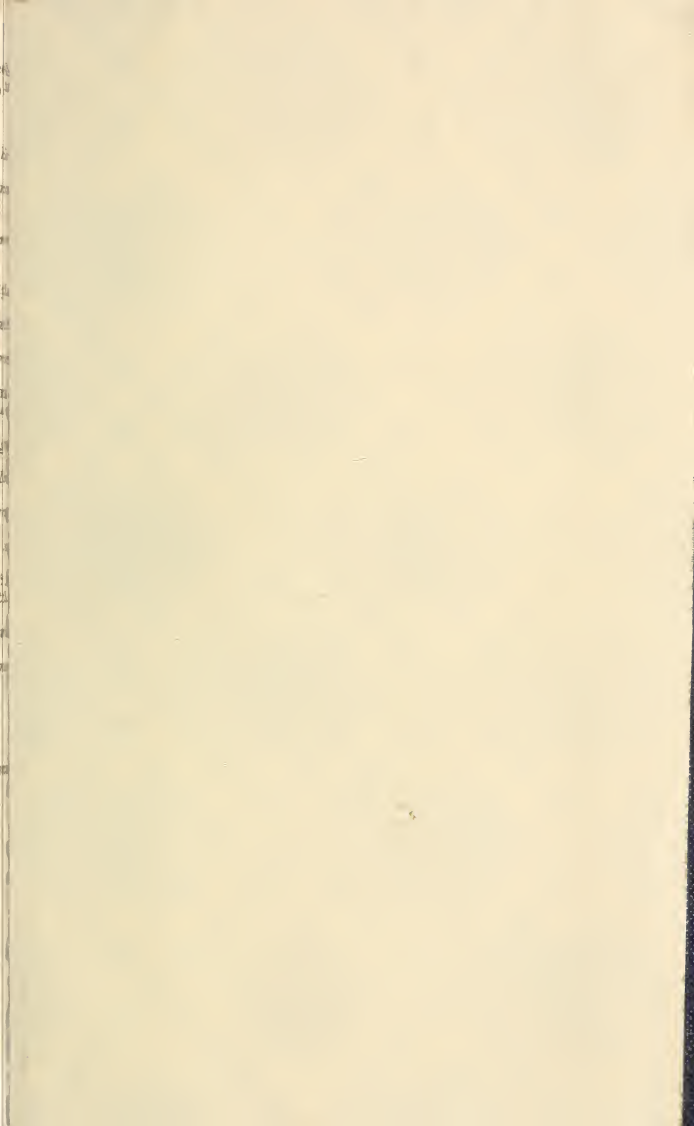
Vulnus, nēris, subs. neut. 3. a wound

Vulpes, is, subs. fem. 3. a fox

Vultus, ūs, subs. masc. 4. the countenance, the visage, the face

Z

Zōrōbābel, ēlis, prop. subs. masc. 3. Zorobabel, a man's name





Deacidified using the Bookkeeper process.
Neutralizing agent: Magnesium Oxide
Treatment Date: July 2006

PreservationTechnologies

A WORLD LEADER IN PAPER PRESERVATION

111 Thomson Park Drive
Cranberry Township, PA 16066
(724) 779-2111



